

STATE OF CALIFORNIA

STATE WATER RESOURCES CONTROL BOARD

---oOo---

PUBLIC HEARING  
REGARDING WATER RIGHT APPLICATIONS FOR THE  
DELTA WETLANDS PROJECT  
PROPOSED BY DELTA WETLANDS PROPERTIES  
FOR WATER STORAGE ON WEBB TRACT, BACON ISLAND,  
BOULDIN ISLAND, AND HOLLAND TRACT  
IN CONTRA COSTA AND SAN JOAQUIN COUNTIES

---oOo---

HELD AT

901 P STREET  
SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA  
TUESDAY, JULY 15, 1997  
9:00 A.M.

---oOo---

Reported by:

MARY GALLAGHER, CSR #10749

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

APPEARANCES  
----oOo----

BOARD MEMBERS:

JAMES STUBCHAER, HEARING OFFICER  
JOHN CAFFREY  
MARC DEL PIERO  
MARY JANE FORSTER  
JOHN BROWN

STAFF MEMBERS:

JAMES CANADAY  
JAMES SUTTON  
DAVID CORNELIUS

COUNSEL:

BARBARA LEIDIGH

DELTA WETLANDS PROPERTIES (APPLICANT):

ELLISON & SCHNEIDER  
2015 H Street  
Sacramento, California 95814  
BY: ANNE J. SCHNEIDER, ESQ.  
BARBARA BRENNER, ESQ.  
and  
JOSEPH NELSON, ESQ.

CENTRAL DELTA WATER AGENCY; RECLAMATION DISTRICTS 38,  
2027, 2036, 2038, and 2072; M & T, INC.; CCRC Farms,  
LLC.; and Palm Tract Farms:

NOMELLINI, GRILLI & MCDANIEL  
235 East Weber Avenue  
Stockton, California 95201  
BY: DANTE JOHN NOMELLINI, ESQ.

NORTH DELTA WATER AGENCY:

DOWNEY BRAND SEYMOUR & ROHWER  
555 Capitol Mall, 10th Floor  
Sacramento, California 958114  
BY: DAVID R. E. ALADJEM, ESQ.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

767

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

APPEARANCES  
----oOo----

PACIFIC GAS & ELECTRIC:  
  
RICHARD MOSS, ESQ.  
P.O. Box 7442  
San Francisco, California 94120

CALIFORNIA WATER AGENCIES:  
  
JAMES ROBERTS, ESQ.  
357 South Grand Avenue  
Los Angeles, California 90071

CONTRA COSTA WATER DISTRICT:  
  
BOLD POLISNER, MADDOW, NELSON & JUDSON  
500 Ygnacio Valley Road, Suite 325  
Walnut Creek, California 94596  
BY: ROBERT B. MADDOW, ESQ.

EAST BAY MUNICIPAL UTILITY DISTRICT:  
  
FRED S. ETHERIDGE, ESQ.  
375 Eleventh Street  
Oakland, California 94607

DIABLO WATER DISTRICT:  
  
FREDERICK BOLD, ESQ.  
1201 California Street  
San Francisco, California 94109

CITY OF STOCKTON:  
  
McDONOUGH HOLLAND & ALLEN  
555 Capitol Mall, Suite 950  
Sacramento, California 95814  
BY: VIRGINIA A. CAHILL, ESQ.

BUREAU OF RECLAMATION:  
  
OFFICE OF REGIONAL SOLICITOR  
PACIFIC SOUTHWEST REGION  
2800 Cottage Way  
Sacramento, California 9585  
BY: JIM TURNER

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

768

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

APPEARANCES  
----oOo----

DEPARTMENT OF WATER RESOURCES:

CATHY CROTHERS  
1416 Ninth Street  
Sacramento, California 95814

STATE WATER CONTRACTORS:

KRONICK, MOSKOVITZ, TIEDEMANN & GIRARD  
400 Capitol Mall, 27th Floor  
Sacramento, California 95814  
BY: CLIFFORD W. SCHULZ, ESQ.  
and  
MARY DIGNAN, ESQ.

DEPARTMENT OF FISH AND GAME:

NANCEE MURRAY, ESQ.  
1416 Ninth Street, 12th Floor  
Sacramento, California 95814

BAY INSTITUTE OF SAN FRANCISCO:

GARY BOBKER  
625 Grand Avenue, Suite 250  
San Rafael, California 94901

CALIFORNIA SPORTFISHING PROTECTION ALLIANCE/COMMITTEE  
TO SAVE THE MOKELUMNE:

MICHAEL B. JACKSON, ESQ.  
446 West Main Street  
Quincy, California 95971

PETER M. MARGIOTTA:

PETER M. MARGIOTTA  
122 Castle Crest Road  
Walnut Creek, California 94595

AMADOR COUNTY:

BARTKIEWICZ, KRONICK & SHANAHAN  
1011 Twenty-Second Street, Suite 100  
Sacramento, California 95816  
BY: ALAN B. LILLY, ESQ.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

769



1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

APPEARANCES  
----oOo----

DEPARTMENT OF TRANSPORTATION:

DEPARTMENT OF TRANSPORTATION  
DISTRICT 10  
1976 East Charter Way  
Stockton, California 95201  
BY:: DANA COWELL

KYSER SHIMASAKI:

KYSER SHIMASKAKI  
4412 Mala Creek Circle  
Stockton, California 95207

NATIONAL HERITAGE INSTITUTE:

DAVID FULLERTON  
114 Sansome Street  
San Francisco, California 94101

KEVIN WOLF:

KEVIN WOLF  
724 N Street  
Davis, California 95616

----oOo----

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

770

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

I N D E X

---oOo---

PAGE

OPENING OF HEARING 774

AFTERNOON SESSION 901

CENTRAL WATER DELTA AGENCY:

DIRECT TESTIMONY 776

CROSS-EXAMINATION BY:

PG&E 824

CONTRA COSTA WATER DISTRICT 827

DELTA WETLANDS PROPERTIES 833

EAST BAY MUNICIPAL UTILITY DISTRICT 846

CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF WATER RESOURCES 848

STATE WATER CONTRACTORS 852

CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF FISH AND GAME 855

BY STAFF 857

---oOo---

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

771

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

I N D E X

---oOo---

REDIRECT TESTIMONY	PAGE
CENTRAL DELTA WATER AGENCY	870
PACIFIC GAS & ELECTRIC:	
DIRECT TESTIMONY	879
CROSS-EXAMINATION BY:	
DELTA WETLANDS PROPERTIES	909
BOARD MEMBERS	933
REDIRECT TESTIMONY:	
PACIFIC GAS & ELECTRIC	934
CALIFORNIA URBAN WATER AGENCIES:	
DIRECT TESTIMONY	942

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

772

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

I N D E X

---oOo---

CALIFORNIA URBAN WATER AGENCIES:

CROSS-EXAMINATION BY:

CENTRAL DELTA WATER AGENCY	1021
CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF WATER RESOURCES	1037
BOARD MEMBERS	1049

---oOo---





1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

TUESDAY, JULY 15, 1997, 9:00 A.M.

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA

---oOo---

HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: We'll resume the  
Delta Wetlands Water Rights Hearing.

Mr. Nomellini, you're in the middle of your  
direct testimony -- just a moment.

Mr. Schulz?

MR. SCHULZ: Mr. Stubchaer, before you start  
the testimony I wanted to request a ruling, or point of  
order from the Board if I might.

I talked to Barbara Leidigh about this before  
we started the hearing. I was not here on the first  
morning of the first day of the hearing. I had to be  
up in San Andreas working on Calaveras River Water  
Rights, but -- and it is my understanding that at that  
time Mr. Turner introduced a stipulation between the  
United States and Delta Wetlands with respect to the  
dismissal of their protest.

HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Yes.

MR. SCHULZ: And it's my view that in  
particular one portion of the stipulation it's  
testimonial in nature. And there's a provision in the  
stipulation that says:

"Reclamation agrees to make a statement at the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

774

1 State Water Resources Control Board hearing process  
2 that based on Reclamation's present understanding of  
3 the project, it will provide opportunity for additional  
4 water management, environmental benefits, and  
5 improvement in the Bay Delta water operations."

6 (Reading.)

7 That to me is almost a hundred-percent  
8 testimonial and factual in nature. And I think the  
9 Bureau needs to present a witness when their time comes  
10 in order to support that in order for it to be properly  
11 in the record. And I would request that they so  
12 provide a witness to be available for the  
13 cross-examination for questions from the party.

14 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: We did ask at the  
15 time if there was any cross-examination. I believe  
16 your agency was represented. And there was no request  
17 for cross-examination, but we will consider your  
18 request and probably grant it.

19 MR. SCHULZ: Thank you. Appreciate it.

20 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Okay.

21 Mr. Nomellini.

22 MR. NOME LLINI: We'll go back to  
23 Chris Neudeck.

24 And, Chris, why don't you put that -- can we  
25 have that screen?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

775

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Sure.

---oOo---

DIRECT TESTIMONY OF CENTRAL DELTA WATER AGENCY

BY DANTE JOHN NOME LLINI

MR. NOME LLINI: Thanks. For the record, this is an attachment to Central Delta Water Agency Exhibit Number 8. This is a table that contains the recommendation of what we termed the Seepage Committee, sometimes referred to as the Technical Advisory Committee that was set up by the Delta Wetlands Project and Central Delta Water Agency.

Mr. Neudeck, are you familiar with the recommendations of the Seepage Committee?

MR. NEUDECK: Yes, I am.

MR. NOME LLINI: All right. Let me call your attention to the middle column first. And the recommendation of the Seepage Committee was to add a guaranteed remediation funding, fund representation of affected landowners, provide for an ongoing review of the interpretation of the methodology used to control seepage and those things, establish an independent arbitration board that would have the power to control the filling, require remediation, make independent performance evaluation.

Do you support those recommendations?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

776

1 MR. NEUDECK: Yes, I do.

2 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. Now, why is it  
3 important to have the guaranteed remediation funding?

4 MR. NEUDECK: Well, I believe as much as the  
5 Seepage Committee believes as well that there's --  
6 there needs to be a certain flexibility and security  
7 for the proposed improvements that are being designed  
8 as safeguards to the system.

9 We're talking about a very intricate system,  
10 interceptor wells that have not been proven on this  
11 large a scale. And the results of not having those  
12 work properly and not having the established security  
13 to go in and make -- and make the necessary adjustments  
14 concerns me. So I believe that the recommendations are  
15 sound.

16 MR. NOMELLINI: So, in other words, that  
17 there's a likelihood of having to put additional wells,  
18 or modify the wells. And then, of course, to operate  
19 those. And that's going to take money, is it not?

20 MR. NEUDECK: That's correct.

21 MR. NOMELLINI: And this recommendation of the  
22 Seepage Committee was to make sure that there was  
23 funding available for that type of a cost?

24 MR. NEUDECK: Right. I think that funding  
25 goes beyond the initial installation as to development

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

777



1 of ongoing problems as the system is operated.

2 MR. NOMELLINI: And what about if -- if the  
3 well system did not work and there was a need to go out  
4 and put in the cutoff walls. If you look on the  
5 right-hand column, the Seepage Committee has  
6 recommended the addition of cutoff walls, setback  
7 levees, and clay --

8 MR. NUEDECK: Right.

9 MR. NOMELLINI: I guess you support those  
10 recommendations?

11 MR. NUEDECK: Right. It was -- as my earlier  
12 testimony yesterday stated, the cost associated with  
13 the alternative repair schemes, or prevention  
14 methodologies cutoffs and setback levees, the costs  
15 associated with those are fairly sizable, some in  
16 excess of a hundred-million dollars, depending upon  
17 what method you choose.

18 So having the security -- a set aside  
19 security, cash security to effect these I think would,  
20 certainly, assist us in supporting this.

21 MR. NOMELLINI: Now, with regard to the  
22 monitoring program, the Seepage Committee recommended  
23 additional units. They were talking about additional  
24 piezometers. Is that your understanding?

25 MR. NUEDECK: Yes, it is.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

778

1                   MR. NOMELLINI:  And modified locations.  They  
2                   were talking about, perhaps, having more intense  
3                   measuring in certain points.  Is that correct?

4                   MR. NEUDECK:  Yes, it is.

5                   MR. NOMELLINI:  And that visual identification  
6                   investigation of problems.  They were concerned about  
7                   maybe the piezometers weren't picking up the seepage,  
8                   they should be able to go out and look and see what's  
9                   happening in the field?

10                  MR. NEUDECK:  Yes.  I think as I testified to  
11                  as well yesterday, piezometers in the location of a  
12                  levee may not pick up seepage that goes underneath  
13                  those and out into the field.  So we want a provision  
14                  such that visual identification of problems that  
15                  develop within the field of the adjoining islands  
16                  would, itself, also provide evidence that the seepage  
17                  is occurring besides just increase in head in the  
18                  design piezometers.

19                  MR. NOMELLINI:  All right.  Now, with regards  
20                  to the metering of sewage flows, that was related to  
21                  the earlier proposal when they planned to make a  
22                  reservoir out of Holland Tract, and they were worried  
23                  about Bethel Island and Hotchkiss?

24                  MR. NEUDECK:  That's correct.  There was --  
25                  there is sewage systems that are in the two adjoining

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

779

1 islands that were very sensitive to ground water  
2 infiltration. We're concerned that they would become  
3 ineffective if seepage were to occur. But since  
4 there's no longer a plan to flood Holland Tract those  
5 concerns have been removed.

6 MR. NOMELLINI: Okay. Calling your attention  
7 now to the exhibit that has the seepage -- the seepage  
8 mechanism, the triggering mechanism. Do you have that?

9 MR. NEUDECK: The performance standards?

10 MR. NOMELLINI: Right.

11 MR. NEUDECK: Is this the one you're speaking  
12 of?

13 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. This is Figure 3D4  
14 out of the Delta Wetlands Project EIR/EIS. Calling  
15 your attention to your testimony with regard to the  
16 inadequacy of the trigger on the seepage, could you  
17 explain to us what your concern is with regard to that?

18 MR. NEUDECK: Certainly. Under the seepage  
19 performance standards it's my opinion that they allow  
20 seepage to be increased on adjoining islands during  
21 much of the year. Case three, which is shown here,  
22 shows that the elevation could be raised in August  
23 through January a foot and a half without exceeding the  
24 deviation line.

25 If you note, this lower line down here at

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

780

1 elevation 16, the difference between that and the  
2 standard deviation line up here at 15 and a half,  
3 before any effect has to occur there's a foot and a  
4 half -- 14 and a half, excuse me, I'm going in the  
5 wrong direction.

6 That foot and a half -- in addition to the  
7 foot and a half, if you add an additional foot for this  
8 deviation stated allowable for an individual  
9 piezometer, you could end up with a two-and-a-half foot  
10 difference in seepage before there'd have to be any  
11 effected change. That concerns me both from a levee  
12 stability standpoint as well as a farmability  
13 standpoint.

14 If we were to see a two-and-a-half foot  
15 difference in seepage on adjoining islands the increase  
16 effect of saturation of our levee as well as  
17 farmability could be rather significant. Particularly  
18 when we're looking at water levels of about 18 inches  
19 to 24 inches below existing farmland.

20 It's my opinion that the draft assumed that  
21 there will be no increase seepage and totally failed to  
22 analyze the potential effects of seepage as  
23 demonstrated in this case.

24 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. So, in other  
25 words, even though the draft talks about their being no

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

781



1           seepage impact on the adjoining islands, the triggering  
2           mechanism -- mechanism to control this seepage  
3           operation, these interceptor wells has a certain amount  
4           of flexibility in it that will allow for seepage to be  
5           increased in localized conditions.

6                       MR. NEUDECK: That's correct.

7                       MR. NOMELLINI: And that's what the Seepage  
8           Committee was worried about when they said you have to  
9           monitor this, and you have to have this arbitration  
10          board have the authority to go in and revise as  
11          appropriate the test for the triggering of the seepage  
12          mitigation requirement?

13                      MR. NEUDECK: That's correct. And I think  
14          this example under case three clearly establishes that  
15          concern. We're talking about in this case with the  
16          standard deviation and room for error, you know, a case  
17          where we could see up to two-and-a-half feet more  
18          seepage than what's over our existing.

19                      MR. NOMELLINI: All right. Now, calling your  
20          attention to the source of levee materials, the Seepage  
21          Committee's recommendation had recommended that there  
22          be a 2,000-foot setback of any borrow areas, upper  
23          right-hand corner. That was part of the project  
24          proposal. However, the draft indicates that in some  
25          cases it might be as close as 400 feet.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

782

1                   Do you have any opinion as to the adequacy of  
2 a 400-foot setback? Well, this borrow -- this borrow  
3 area is within the reservoir; is that correct?

4                   MR. NEUDECK: That's correct. I think  
5 initially the draft states that a 2,000-foot setback  
6 would be applied in areas that are prone to seepage and  
7 possibly within 400 feet in those areas that are not  
8 prone to seepage.

9                   I don't believe at this point it's been  
10 established where areas are potential for seep and not  
11 seep. And we would recommend that the 2,000-foot  
12 setback agreement for excavation be maintained  
13 throughout the reservoir islands.

14                  MR. NOMELLINI: All right. Now, why's that  
15 important?

16                  MR. NEUDECK: Why's that important?

17                  MR. NOMELLINI: Yeah.

18                  MR. NEUDECK: Well, for several reasons. One,  
19 the primary reason is to lengthen the seepage path by  
20 which the water has to travel to get to the adjoining  
21 islands. But more importantly, the concern of the  
22 stability of the Delta Wetlands islands as you start to  
23 raise and buttress the Delta Wetlands reservoir  
24 islands, there is going to be a tendency for the  
25 underlying materials to spread. These are soft soil

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

783

1 foundations. They have been characterized as  
2 "toothpaste" in many cases.

3 And as those levees are loaded they will tend  
4 to move laterally, spreading both towards land and  
5 water. Having an excavation near -- near the toe of  
6 that levee will further destabilize the wetland levees.  
7 And we would suggest for the sake of their stability  
8 that they be maintained at 2,000 feet.

9 MR. NOMELLINI: So in other words, if you went  
10 400 feet from the levee on Webb Tract, for example,  
11 which is proposed as one of the reservoir islands, it  
12 is possible that that excavation by itself could  
13 destabilize the levee without any concern with regard  
14 to seepage, is that your testimony?

15 MR. NEUDECK: That's correct. We've had cases  
16 where lateral spread will actually push up portions of  
17 the farm fields. This is after loading the very soft  
18 levee. In particular, one case was on Bacon Island  
19 where a bubble actually occurred. In this case it was  
20 600 to 800 feet out in the field where the underlying  
21 soft soil was spread and pushed up which reflected the  
22 movement out in the field some 800 feet away.

23 By removing that material you'll remove the  
24 lateral support that's helping support the levee  
25 foundation any closer than -- than the 2,000 feet

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

784

1 proposed.

2 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. So, in other  
3 words, as levees in the interior of the Delta are built  
4 up, in some cases the foundations are quite unstable.  
5 And as you add material to the levee, the subsurface  
6 conditions spread out and cause the fields to raise  
7 within the islands.

8 Is that your testimony?

9 MR. NEUDECK: That is correct.

10 MR. NOMELLINI: And then if you go over and  
11 you dig away this raised portion in the field that's  
12 helping to hold the levee, that you destabilized the  
13 field.

14 MR. NEUDECK: Yeah. That's providing some  
15 lateral support to that spread. And if you remove that  
16 lateral support that will continue and then -- then  
17 destabilize the foundation of the levee.

18 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. Now, with regard  
19 to the -- we're talking about two reservoirs. The  
20 reservoir on Webb Tract and the reservoir on Bacon  
21 Island as proposed by Delta Wetlands.

22 How are these proposed reservoirs different  
23 than, for example, Clifton Court Forebay, which we  
24 know has been operated for some time with relatively  
25 little problems of seepage and flooding of adjoining

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

785



1 islands?

2 MR. NEUDECK: Well, there's several distinct  
3 differences. First of all, Webb Track and Bacon Island  
4 their location speaks to the Central Delta, which is  
5 underlying by very soft soils.

6 In the case of both these islands, the peat  
7 that underlays the foundation of the levees ranges  
8 anywhere from 10 to 30 plus feet. In the case of  
9 Clifton Court Forebay you're into the sedimentary  
10 soils and the organics don't exist underlying their  
11 levees.

12 Secondly, the water elevation proposed for the  
13 reservoir islands is a plus-six elevation, which is an  
14 artificially high elevation relative to the operating  
15 condition of the Delta. And, foremost, the operating  
16 condition of forebay.

17 The forebay is a title forebay. Water is  
18 allowed to move in on a title condition and will be on  
19 the level of probably -- not much higher than two,  
20 two-and-a-half feet at its highest point. So there's a  
21 three and a half foot difference there in just the  
22 title -- excuse me, the reservoir elevation.

23 And, thirdly, and most notably the forebay is  
24 actually constructed an interior levee engineered field  
25 constructed under the guidances and design criteria of

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

786

1 the Division of Dam Safety that is between the original  
2 levee of the Cliffton Court Reclamation District and  
3 the existing reservoir.

4 So there is an actual engineered levee which  
5 is actually a dam and is regulated a dam that holds  
6 back the water within a forebay.

7 MR. NOMESELLINI: All right. Now, those three  
8 differences (the soil conditions, the elevation of the  
9 reservoir, and then the interior levee, or dam that's  
10 built within Cliffton Court Forebay) distinguish this  
11 proposal from the forebay operation?

12 MR. NEUDECK: That's correct.

13 MR. NOMESELLINI: All right. Now, with regard  
14 to the proposal for interceptor wells, the Delta  
15 Wetlands Project engineers have indicated that they  
16 intend to install interceptor wells on the reservoir  
17 islands every 150 feet around the total perimeter of  
18 Bacon Island, and at specific locations on Webb Track,  
19 both the Bradford Island side and the Mandeville Island  
20 side.

21 Is that correct?

22 MR. NEUDECK: That's correct.

23 MR. NOMESELLINI: Now, this installation of a  
24 hundred and -- of a well every 150 feet, does that have  
25 any adverse impact on the levee?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

787

1 MR. NEUDECK: I believe it does, yes.

2 MR. NOMELLINI: What adverse impact could that  
3 have on the levee?

4 MR. NEUDECK: Well, namely from an operation  
5 as well as maybe a construction standpoint, having a  
6 well, piping, electrical service, you name it, it's  
7 related to the interceptor well. Every 150 feet it's  
8 going to be very complicated to work around those from  
9 the standpoint of either, one, rehabilitating a levee  
10 if they're putting it in in advance of the  
11 rehabilitation, or, two, maintaining that levee.

12 These levees will continue to subside. They  
13 will be required -- required maintenance will occur on  
14 every one of these levee systems that has wells in  
15 them. And that will then have to be an encroachment.  
16 They'll have to be worked around.

17 It's not clear that -- how the design of the  
18 wells will occur. The nature of the standard for levee  
19 construction is that all facilities are to be put in  
20 perpendicular to the levee. No parallel piping would  
21 be allowed. So that maybe that could be overcome by  
22 design.

23 But as far as the electrical service, we're  
24 talking about providing electrical service to all  
25 these. So you'll have to have some type of overhead

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

788

1           electrical service that will also complicate the future  
2           operation of that levee system.

3                   MR. NOMELLINI:  So the present guidelines that  
4           are used for levee maintenance and control of  
5           encroachments would not normally allow parallel lines,  
6           whether they be power lines, or water lines to be  
7           placed in the levee.  Is that correct?

8                   MR. NEUDECK:  That's correct.

9                   MR. NOMELLINI:  So in order to conform to  
10          these guidelines, the project proponents would have to  
11          bury their cables, or put their electric transmission  
12          lines out into the reservoir and design them so they  
13          can sustain themselves with some submergence?

14                   MR. NEUDECK:  Right.  Outside what would be  
15          known as the levee system itself.  You can't put them  
16          within the levee section for those purposes, because  
17          ultimately you're going to work around those.

18                   You're going to continue to have washouts.  
19          You're going to continue to have erosion on those  
20          levees that are going to require excavation and  
21          reconstruction and having those things buried in the  
22          levee section will complicate the maintenance of those  
23          levees.

24                   MR. NOMELLINI:  So that these people are going  
25          to have a real handicap if they actually put those

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

789



1 wells every 150 feet, or even closer in their levee  
2 system?

3 MR. NEUDECK: Yes. I believe so.

4 MR. NOMESELLINI: Because of the interference of  
5 the ongoing work?

6 MR. NEUDECK: Yes.

7 MR. NOMESELLINI: And they should have more  
8 on-going work than with a normal levee, because they  
9 have water on the inside as well as the outside. Is  
10 that correct?

11 MR. NEUDECK: They will have a challenge on  
12 their hands to maintain these levees.

13 MR. NOMESELLINI: All right. Now, we have a set  
14 of exhibits that show the various Delta levee  
15 expenditures that Central Delta Water Agency 2, and the  
16 various pages there. Maybe you can put those up one at  
17 a time.

18 All right. This shows us what the Delta levee  
19 maintenance Subvention Program expenditures were from  
20 1981 to 1991. Is that correct?

21 MR. NEUDECK: That's correct.

22 MR. NOMESELLINI: All right. What's that show  
23 for Webb Tract?

24 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: What's the source  
25 of this, Mr. Nomellini?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

790



CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

791

1 this show?

2 MR. NEUDECK: This shows Subvention Program  
3 amount expended from the fiscal years 91/92 through  
4 95/96. And on Webb Track the total expenditure on Webb  
5 is approximately 1.4 million.

6 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. Let's put the next  
7 one up. All right. And what is this?

8 MR. NEUDECK: This is the expenditures that  
9 have been approved and undertaken by what is known as  
10 "The Special Projects Side of the Subvention's  
11 Programs" that is directed by the Department of Water  
12 Resources. Expenditures under this special project  
13 side on Webb Track alone over the years '91 through '96  
14 has been another 1.3 million.

15 MR. NOMELLINI: On Webb --

16 MR. NEUDECK: On Webb.

17 MR. NOMELLINI: -- 3,970,340. And then on  
18 Holland, three million and eight. And these are State  
19 fund monies that went into those levees during --

20 MR. NEUDECK: Right. These are directed by  
21 the Department of Water Resources. Whereas the prior  
22 programs are on a cost-sharing basis throughout the  
23 Delta.

24 MR. NOMELLINI: Okay. So there's two levee  
25 programs. One administered by the Department of Water

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

792

1 Resources, which is this one, direct funding.

2 MR. NUEDECK: Correct.

3 MR. NOMELLINI: And the other one is a  
4 Subvention Program, or cost-share program with the  
5 local district?

6 MR. NEUDECK: That's correct.

7 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right.

8 Mr. Nomellini, just for the record that's CDWA 2?

9 MR. NOMELLINI: Right. Thank you. It's a  
10 part of CDWA 2.

11 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Right. The last  
12 three exhibits are all part of the same exhibit?

13 MR. NOMELLINI: Right.

14 MR. NEUDECK: Did you want 4, too?

15 MR. NOMELLINI: Yeah. Put that -- all right.  
16 This exhibit shows the emergency expenditures for the  
17 various districts including, I think, Webb is on  
18 there -- yeah.

19 MR. NEUDECK: Webb is on the top. Bacon is  
20 down here.

21 MR. NOMELLINI: What's this show? The numbers  
22 are hard to read.

23 MR. NUEDECK: Okay.

24 MS. LEIDIGH: Could you identify this for the  
25 record, just briefly.





1                   MR. NEUDECK: Certainly. What this is is a  
2 table, again, out of the Department of Water Resources  
3 Delta Atlas. It is listing the emergency expenditures  
4 for Federally declared disasters. In this case there  
5 was several disasters during this time frame.

6                   MS. LEIDIGH: But the point is it's Table 1  
7 entitled "Emergency Expenditures from 1980 to 1996."  
8 And it's part of CDWA exhibits?

9                   MR. NEUDECK: That's correct.

10                  MS. LEIDIGH: Thanks.

11                  MR. NOMELLINI: All right. So the number for  
12 Webb Track is 21,965,000?

13                  MR. NEUDECK: That's correct.

14                  MR. NOMELLINI: And that means in addition to  
15 those other expenditures of State funds that we talked  
16 about, that the disaster agencies have invested this  
17 much money in the levee on one track; is that correct?

18                  MR. NUEDECK: That's correct. This includes  
19 the rehabilitation of Webb Track from its 1980 flood.

20                  MR. NOMELLINI: Okay. And, again, this  
21 testimony is to show the magnitude of the numbers. I  
22 guess it also shows the amount of money that's already  
23 been put into the -- the levee system that exists out  
24 there today. Is that correct?

25                  MR. NEUDECK: That's correct.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

794

1                   MR. NOMESELLINI: Now, going back to the  
2                   consideration of the Delta Wetlands Project as set  
3                   forth in their proposal that by flooding these islands  
4                   it is going to arrest subsidence of peat soil. And,  
5                   therefore, provide a benefit that would not otherwise  
6                   be provided.

7                   You indicated that could be provided by  
8                   shallow flooding rather than raising the water level to  
9                   plus six feet. Is that correct?

10                  MR. NEUDECK: That's correct.

11                  MR. NOMESELLINI: All right. Now, there's many  
12                  islands out in the lower Delta area where we have these  
13                  unstable foundations that are not flooding their  
14                  islands or reservoirs, and not flooding for habitat  
15                  purposes.

16                  What are they doing with regard to dealing  
17                  with the subsidence of peat soils?

18                  MR. NEUDECK: As I testified here earlier this  
19                  morning, one of our concerns is as we load these levees  
20                  the lateral spreading occurs and then the subsidence  
21                  occurs.

22                  So what we commenced over the last 15 to 20  
23                  years in doing on most of these islands is a  
24                  substantial toe berm operation where we're actually  
25                  constructing a stabilizing toe berm with the toe of the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

795

1 levee, constructing that in a sense of a 50-foot to  
2 100-foot toe berm. Stabilizing the toe of the levee  
3 and then getting back on the levee structure itself and  
4 raising and flattening those slopes. These is a common  
5 occurrence throughout the Delta.

6 MR. NOMELLINI: So the islands that do not  
7 want to go to a reservoir, or habitat are adequately  
8 addressing the safety and stability problems of their  
9 levee by adding materials on the land side toe in those  
10 areas where peat soils exist and would be eroding, or  
11 oxidizing and subsiding; is that correct?

12 MR. NEUDECK: Yes. That's the methodology  
13 that's being used.

14 MR. NOMELLINI: So without projects of this  
15 type, is it your opinion that the delta levees can be  
16 maintained adequately with the programs, or financial  
17 assistance that are in place?

18 MR. NEUDECK: Yes. I mean we have not turned,  
19 in any situation, to flooding the islands to stabilize  
20 our levees. We have used the methodology of  
21 stabilizing them with the toe berm and flattening the  
22 slopes.

23 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. Now, there's one  
24 area I don't think we covered yet, and that is with  
25 regard to the project actually contributing, or causing

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

796

1 erosion in the channels.

2 Is it your opinion that this project could  
3 cause channel erosion in certain locations in the  
4 Delta?

5 MR. NEUDECK: In so much as I don't think the  
6 draft has adequately addressed that, I would say  
7 there's a potential for it. It's not clear as to the  
8 timing of the dewatering, or discharge. And there  
9 could be localized effects under certain tide  
10 conditions on some of the areas that are presently  
11 susceptible for erosion. And I don't think the draft  
12 addresses those areas as the potential for increased  
13 erosion on those areas that are presently susceptible  
14 in all stages, in all tide stages in other words.

15 MR. NOMELLINI: So you disagree with the  
16 draft -- the statement in the draft that says there  
17 will be no detrimental impact caused by the project?

18 MR. NEUDECK: There's been no proof to provide  
19 me with that.

20 MR. NOMELLINI: In other words, they haven't  
21 analyzed the local conditions?

22 MR. NEUDECK: That's correct.

23 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. Let's go to our  
24 next witness, Alfred Zuckerman.

25 Al, please state for the record your name.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

797



1                   MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: My name is Alfred  
2                   Zuckerman.

3                   MR. NOMESELLINI: Al is Tom's cousin, not his  
4                   brother. I explained that for the other Board Members  
5                   who are present.

6                   And your present address, Al.

7                   MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: My present address is  
8                   2626 Virginia Lane, Stockton, 95204.

9                   MR. NOMESELLINI: All right. We've given your  
10                  testimony Central Delta Water Agency Exhibit 14. Is  
11                  that testimony which you prepared?

12                  MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Yes.

13                  MR. NOMESELLINI: All right. Could you, please,  
14                  give us a little bit of your background as to your  
15                  experience in the Delta?

16                  MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Yes. I kind of like to go  
17                  back a little further than that. My family's farming  
18                  started in the Delta in 1914. And since that time  
19                  we've farmed on the following islands: Byron Tract,  
20                  Bacon, Mandeville, McDonald, Terminous, Upper Jones  
21                  Tract, Lower Roberts, and Rindge Tract. And we've had  
22                  80-some odd years experience in farming Delta islands.

23                  I myself started farming in 1938 shortly after  
24                  the Mandeville Island levee broke, and was engaged in  
25                  that reclamation. I'd just graduated from Stanford

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

798

1 University with a BS in chemistry, but I became a  
2 farmer at that time.

3 I'm a director of the Central Delta Water  
4 Agency and on the Reclamation Board of 2030. So I've  
5 served with the Delta Water Agency since 1968. And  
6 have been engaged in -- in the water propositions since  
7 that time when the Delta Water Agency first started,  
8 and then later split up into the North Central and  
9 Southern agencies.

10 MR. NOMESELLINI: All right. Now, I'd like to  
11 have you explain to the Board your experience on  
12 Mandeville Island, because when Mandeville flooded in  
13 1938, Franks Tract also flooded, did it not?

14 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: That's true. They  
15 flooded -- there were four islands that flooded within  
16 an hour of each other. And I believe they were  
17 Mandeville, Webb, Venice, and Franks Tract.

18 MR. NOMESELLINI: All right. And Franks Tract  
19 was never reclaimed, was it?

20 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: No, Franks Tract was never  
21 reclaimed. The depth of that water at that time was  
22 about ten feet below sea level, the depth of the land  
23 as opposed to what it is now on other islands.

24 MR. NOMESELLINI: So, in other words, Franks  
25 Tract is about ten feet deep on the average you think?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

799

1                   MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Thereabout, there are  
2 shallow places on it.

3                   MR. NOMELLINI: All right. And you people  
4 reclaimed Mandeville Island. And then somebody  
5 reclaimed Webb Track; is that correct? All the other  
6 islands were put back together except for Franks Tract?

7                   MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Yes.

8                   MR. NOMELLINI: All right. And by having  
9 Franks Tract flooded out there what did that do in  
10 terms of problems for Mandeville Island?

11                  MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Well, after the break in  
12 Franks Tract the northern tip of Mandeville from Old  
13 River out to the San Joaquin on the northern tip --

14                  MR. NOMELLINI: Maybe, we can put a map up.  
15 Let's put that map up on the viewer, the first exhibit.

16                  MR. NEUDECK: I can do that.

17                  MR. NOMELLINI: All right.

18                  MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: If you'll look at --

19                  MR. NOMELLINI: Okay. Chris --

20                  MS. LEIDIGH: This exhibit is Figure 3D3. Is  
21 it from the EIR?

22                  MR. NOMELLINI: That's correct.

23                  MS. LEIDIGH: Thank you.

24                  MR. NOMELLINI: All right. Chris, if you  
25 could point to Franks Tract and then point to

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

800

1 Mandeville Island, the tip of Mandeville. All right.  
2 Thank you.

3 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: All the distances across  
4 the northern tip of Mandeville became more or less  
5 loaded with springs. And --

6 MR. NOMESELLINI: When you say springs, you mean  
7 seepage, water type --

8 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Water -- water was coming  
9 in on --

10 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Excuse me. One at  
11 a time.

12 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Water came into the islands  
13 after the break of Franks Tract. And there were  
14 artesian -- what I call artesian springs in many places  
15 making it a very difficult place to farm.

16 We would put pipes and four-foot ditches into  
17 those springs. And we lost a lot of our farmland due  
18 to the fact that it became soft and couldn't -- we  
19 couldn't do our regular farming properly on that -- on  
20 that 400 acres up there.

21 MR. NOMESELLINI: Did you have any problem with  
22 wind waves coming across Franks Tract?

23 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Initially there was a levee  
24 on Franks Tract opposite Mandeville and also a fairly  
25 large tule berm, which was a result of the original

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

801



1           reclamations.

2                       MR. NOMELLINI:  Okay.  When we say "tule berm"  
3           we're talking about what people refer to sometimes as  
4           channel islands?

5                       MR. A. ZUCKERMAN:  Yes.  This was a long  
6           narrow strip probably a hundred and fifty feet wide and  
7           a mile and a half long between Mandeville and Franks  
8           Tract.

9                       But as the years went by due to the heavy  
10          westerly winds, the levee first eroded on Franks Tract.  
11          And then as the wind and waves hit that tule berm they  
12          utterly destroyed it.  And the full force of the  
13          westerly winds going across probably two and a half to  
14          three miles of open water on Franks Tract would cause  
15          giant waves to hit the levee of Mandeville.  And it  
16          took many, many thousands of tons of rock and dredger  
17          work to stabilize that levee so it could withstand that  
18          pounding.

19                      I recall one July morning when we had a  
20          westerly wind of some 40 knots.  And the waves were  
21          breaking over the top of that levee.  We immediately  
22          got crews to try to save the erosion of that levee and  
23          the flooding, again, at Mandeville.

24                      We put out a call to the Army Engineers and  
25          luckily they had two rock barges working just north of

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

802

1           Bouldin.  And they moved those barges down.  And that  
2           four thousand tons of rock were placed in that stretch  
3           and saved the island.  But it was touch and go there  
4           for many minutes.

5                   MR. NOMELLINI:  And this is the same kind of  
6           problem that you fear could occur if a Webb Track  
7           reservoir, or a Bacon Island reservoir was not  
8           carefully maintained?

9                   MR. A. ZUCKERMAN:  It's not -- it's not a  
10          fear, it's a certainty that the wind is going to occur  
11          and high water is going to occur.

12                   MR. NOMELLINI:  And if those levees wash out  
13          then the wave action could hit the adjoining islands  
14          just like it hit Mandeville from Franks Tract; is that  
15          correct?

16                   MR. A. ZUCKERMAN:  That's correct.

17                   MR. NOMELLINI:  All right.  You presently farm  
18          on McDonald Island; is that correct?

19                   MR. A. ZUCKERMAN:  Yes.  Our activities are  
20          presently centered on McDonald of about 3500 acres, and  
21          also on Terminous Tract of about 1500 acres.

22                   MR. NOMELLINI:  Now, with regard to McDonald  
23          Island you're right next to Mildred Island, are you  
24          not?

25                   MR. A. ZUCKERMAN:  Yes, right directly east of

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

803

1 Mildred.

2 MR. NOMELLINI: And you have the good fortune  
3 of, again, being a farmer next to a flooded island only  
4 now you have Mildred; is that correct?

5 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Yes.

6 MR. NOMELLINI: Have there been any problems  
7 associated with the flooding of Mildred Island on your  
8 land on McDonald Island?

9 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Problems in the form of  
10 seepage from the flooded Mildred Island have been very  
11 severe on our land on Hennig Tract and McDonald Tract.

12 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. When you say  
13 Henning Tract looking at Figure 3D3, Henning Tract is  
14 just part of McDonald Island, is it not?

15 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Yeah. Henning Tract is  
16 just -- yeah, just south third of McDonald Island.

17 MR. NOMELLINI: Now, with regard to this  
18 seepage on Mildred -- from Mildred, that was similar to  
19 the seepage that you experienced when you were on  
20 Mandeville when Franks Tract flooded, was it not?

21 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: I would say it was similar,  
22 but much more severe.

23 MR. NOMELLINI: In other words, the Mildred  
24 Island seepage is much more severe than what was  
25 experienced on Mandeville?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

804

1 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Right.

2 MR. NOMELLINI: And you believe that's related  
3 to the depth of water in the flooded islands?

4 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: I think so. That's my  
5 belief.

6 MR. NOMELLINI: Now, your land on McDonald  
7 Island was the place where the Delta Wetlands Projects  
8 conducted their relief well experience was it not -- or  
9 experiment, was it not?

10 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: It was.

11 MR. NOMELLINI: And what were your  
12 observations with regard to this relief well  
13 experiment? Did it work?

14 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: In my opinion, it did not  
15 alleviate the problem of seepage on our island.

16 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. Now, did you  
17 notice any beneficial impact from the relief wells?

18 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Locally, yes. There  
19 were -- the piezometers showed a -- a drawdown on the  
20 water around the piezometer some four feet. And that  
21 was fairly constant. We saw that and that was our  
22 observation.

23 MR. NOMELLINI: What about the field, there  
24 was a wet field and the relief well experiment was put  
25 in to intercept the water flow from Mildred. Did the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

805



1 field dry up?

2 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Field did not dry up. The  
3 reclamation of any land that previously had been  
4 subject to seepage was not alleviated. And I -- I have  
5 did not think the experiment was successful in a  
6 farmer's viewpoint.

7 And also I'm not certain that it's the type of  
8 experiment that was conducted in the manner in which it  
9 could have been successful. And, see, I say that,  
10 because all the wells were manifolded together with a  
11 single vacuum pump in one location. And the vacuum  
12 pump did not work all the time and it was neglected.  
13 And it was very hard to correlate the readings when the  
14 pumping stopped for days, or weeks at a time, and then  
15 continued. So we really did not get a -- a -- what I  
16 call a "workman-like job" to analyze.

17 MR. NOMELLINI: So to sum that up, you don't  
18 think it worked to dry the field. And, secondly, you  
19 don't think it was a very good test, because it didn't  
20 look like they did a very good workman-like job on the  
21 experiment?

22 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: That's my opinion.

23 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. Now, you weren't  
24 here but it was testified to that after the relief  
25 wells were installed that the farmer, which is you,

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

806

1           your son, was able to run a tractor across the wet  
2           field where it couldn't run the tractor before.

3                       Is that true?

4                       MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: I'm not aware of that. Of  
5           course, you can run a tractor across a wet field if it  
6           isn't pulling an instrument. We have tractors now that  
7           have very low loading per square inch. And we can take  
8           a very light disc and run across those fields at the  
9           present time, but you can't grow a crop on them.

10                      MR. NOMESELLINI: So even though you could run a  
11           tractor on it you could run a tractor before the relief  
12           well experiment -- experiment; is that right?

13                      MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: That's my observation.

14                      MR. NOMESELLINI: All right. Now, with regard  
15           to the interceptor well system that's proposed by Delta  
16           Wetlands, they propose to go all the way around Bacon  
17           Island on 150-foot intervals. And they're going to  
18           pump the water out and keep the water from going across  
19           into the adjoining islands.

20                      Do you think that's going to work?

21                      MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: No. I have very grave  
22           reservations that it can ever be effective.

23                      MR. NOMESELLINI: All right. Now, we have a  
24           couple of exhibits that I think, perhaps, you ought to  
25           testify to. They're both maps of McDonald Island,

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

807

1 Central Delta Water Agency Number 10. And I don't know  
2 if they're big enough for everybody to see, but maybe  
3 you can go up there, Al, and point to the portion of  
4 the property on McDonald Island that you farm and where  
5 Mildred Island is. Just point with your finger. We  
6 don't have a pointer.

7 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: This is -- this is Mildred  
8 Island in 1963 before the flood. And this is the  
9 portion of McDonald Island opposite Mildred Island in  
10 1963. You can see that the fields were farmed right up  
11 to the District borders of the levee. The next photo  
12 is McDonald Island --

13 MR. NOMELLINI: That's Central Delta Water  
14 Agency 11?

15 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: CDWA 11 in 1994 after  
16 reclamation and rebuilding of the levee. You can see  
17 that there's a strip of land varying from 200 to 1500  
18 feet in -- in the -- on the levee side of the island  
19 opposite Mildred, which is shown as a big lake here,  
20 which goes all the way up until the end of Mildred  
21 Island opposite Mandeville, which shows land that's  
22 been lost to farming due to seepage.

23 MR. NOMELLINI: In other words, that's an area  
24 that you believe is -- is -- is rendered unfarmable due  
25 to the flooding of Mildred Island?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

808

1 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: In great part, yes.

2 MR. NOMESELLININ: All right. And when you said  
3 rebuilding, McDonald had flooded before Mildred and  
4 then was in the reclamation process when Mildred  
5 flooded; is that correct?

6 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: That's correct.

7 MR. NOMESELLINI: But this seepage condition you  
8 believe is due solely to Mildred Island flooding; is  
9 that correct?

10 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Yes.

11 MR. NOMESELLINI: Okay. Point roughly to where  
12 the relief wells -- the Delta Wetlands relief well  
13 experiment was conducted.

14 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: The relief wells were  
15 placed in this area here on Camp 22. We call them  
16 checks -- check E, F, G, and H, which are approximately  
17 1600 to 2,000 feet along the strip of that levee.

18 MR. NOMESELLINI: So that's kind of the  
19 southwest corner of McDonald Island?

20 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Yes.

21 MR. NOMESELLINI: All right. Thank you.

22 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Mr. Nomellini --

23 MR. NOMESELLINI: May I have a little more time?

24 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: That's what I was  
25 going to ask you. Your 60 minutes for direct has

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

809



1 elapsed. How much more additional time do you expect?

2 MR. NOMELLINI: I think I need about 20  
3 minutes more.

4 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Okay.

5 MR. NOMELLINI: If permissible.

6 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right.  
7 Stipulated.

8 MR. NOMELLINI: Okay. I'd like to call upon  
9 Rudy Mussi next.

10 Rudy, could you please state for the record  
11 your name.

12 MR. MUSSI: I'm Rudy Mussi, 3580 West Polar  
13 Road, Stockton, California.

14 MR. NOMELLINI: And could you state your  
15 background briefly.

16 MR. MUSSI: I'm a farmer. I'm a director on  
17 the Central Delta Water Agency. I run a family farm  
18 partnership which farms 6,000 acres on three different  
19 islands and one happens to be the Lower Jones Tract  
20 which we have owned for 20 years now.

21 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. Now, with regard  
22 to -- we've given your testimony Central Delta Water  
23 Agency Exhibit Number 15. Is that testimony which you  
24 prepared?

25 MR. MUSSI: Yes, it is.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

810

1                   MR. NOMESELLINI: All right. Could you, please,  
2 summarize your testimony.

3                   MR. MUSSI: Basically one of my concerns with  
4 the Delta Wetlands Project is the -- is the seepage  
5 that will result from it. The flooding of McDonald  
6 Island and Mildred Island has provided us with some  
7 insight of what we will be facing.

8                   As a result of the flooding on Mildred Island  
9 we can no longer farm in Stockton 60 acres. And  
10 there's an additional 50 to 60 acres, depending on the  
11 farm periods, that we can farm sometimes. Sometimes we  
12 can't.

13                   I'm concerned that Bacon Island will mirror  
14 the problem that we have from Mildred except in a  
15 larger scale because Bacon happens to be a lot larger.

16                   MR. NOMESELLINI: So your fear is what you've  
17 experienced from Mildred Island is just going to be  
18 replicated on Bacon Island with the Delta Wetlands?

19                   MR. MUSSI: Yes, except to a larger scale,  
20 because of the frontage that we have with Bacon Island.

21                   MR. NOMESELLINI: You refer to a flooding of  
22 McDonald Island. Are you just telling us that when  
23 McDonald flooded you experienced seepage in areas that  
24 there was no seepage before?

25                   MR. MUSSI: Yeah. When McDonald Island

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

811

1 flooded, oh, shortly I guess within a week, or  
2 two-weeks time we noticed our -- our drainage ditches  
3 were running and we had wet spots in the fields that we  
4 never had before.

5 MR. NOMESELLINI: Now, you're familiar, like Al,  
6 with the proposed interceptor well system that Delta  
7 Wetlands Project contends to put in on Bacon Island.

8 Do you think that's going to stop the seepage?

9 MR. MUSSI: I don't think so. No. I'm not an  
10 engineer. So I can't truly evaluate the system, but in  
11 my experience with tile drain systems and stuff like  
12 that, I don't think it will work.

13 Number one, even if you can get a system that  
14 can handle that, just the cost of running it would  
15 overwhelm most people.

16 MR. NOMESELLINI: So you think that even if the  
17 system worked that they wouldn't run it?

18 MR. MUSSI: I don't think so. I have  
19 experience with tile drainage. You can throw a lot of  
20 horsepower into a system, but it just becomes  
21 economically unfeasible to run it.

22 MR. NOMESELLINI: Okay. Basically you fear that  
23 the rest of your property, or a lot more of your  
24 property is going to be adversely affected with seepage  
25 like you had from Mildred?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

812

1 MR. MUSSI: I think so.

2 MR. NOMELLINI: Are there any levee related  
3 problems that you have experienced from the Mildred  
4 flooding?

5 MR. MUSSI: Yeah. We had to raise, we had to  
6 widen, we had to rock the levee on that portion.

7 MR. NOMELLINI: When you say on that portion,  
8 you're referring to -- can you please point to it on  
9 Central Delta Water Agency 11?

10 MR. MUSSI: It would be the northern -- the  
11 north western corner of Lower Jones Tract.

12 We've also -- we've also had to go on the  
13 Mildred Island levee and place -- and place rock along  
14 their levee in order to -- to subside the wave bashing  
15 that comes from winds there.

16 MR. NOMELLINI: When you say "we," you mean  
17 the Corp of Engineers went over there after Mildred  
18 flooded in order to keep Jones Tract from being hit by  
19 a wave action; is that correct?

20 MR. MUSSI: Yeah.

21 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. Anything else you  
22 want to comment on? I think we covered it.

23 MR. MUSSI: No. It's just I know John has  
24 some big pockets over there.

25 MR. NOMELLINI: You mean Farmer John?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

813



1                   MR. MUSSI: Yeah, Farmer John. I would sleep  
2                   better and I'm sure the taxpayers would sleep better  
3                   knowing that there's a nest egg stashed away someplace  
4                   should problems arise that are unforeseen to take care  
5                   of those problems and not have to rely on me having to  
6                   take care of the problems.

7                   MR. NOMELLINI: In other words, you would feel  
8                   much better and your position has been that there needs  
9                   to be security for performance provided the guarantee  
10                  that these mitigation measures will be carried out in  
11                  the future?

12                  MR. MUSSI: Yeah, just because of the  
13                  experiences that we've had with other people before  
14                  that they end up leaving and I end up paying the bill.

15                  MR. NOMELLINI: They forget. All right. Our  
16                  next witness is Thomas M. Zuckerman.

17                  And, again, you all thought he was a water  
18                  lawyer, but he's a venture capitalist. And he also is  
19                  a developer. With all the evil commentations that go  
20                  along with it --

21                  HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Does he agree with  
22                  that description?

23                  MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: Some version of it.

24                  MR. NOMELLINI: All right. Tom, can you state  
25                  for the record your name.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

814

1                   MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: I'm Thomas Zuckerman. And  
2 my office address is 146 West Weber Avenue in Stockton,  
3 95202.

4                   MR. NOMELLINI: Is Central Delta Water Agency  
5 Exhibit Number 12 a statement of your qualifications?

6                   MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: Yes, it is.

7                   MR. NOMELLINI: All right. And we've given  
8 your testimony Central Delta Water Agency Exhibit 16.

9                   Is that testimony which you prepared?

10                  MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: Yes, it is.

11                  MR. NOMELLINI: All right. Could you, please  
12 first give us a little summary of your qualifications.

13                  MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: I'm an active practitioner  
14 in California in law. I've been involved in the water  
15 law area for about 30 years now, but for the last 10  
16 years I've been -- I resigned from my law firm. My  
17 only client, legal client anymore is the Central Delta  
18 Water Agency.

19                  The rest of my time I spend actually as an  
20 investment banker in a small investment company that I  
21 helped found ten years ago. And I serve as an outside  
22 director in several other privately held corporations  
23 in the Western United States.

24                  MR. NOMELLINI: All right. Now, could you,  
25 please, summarize your testimony with regards to the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

815

1 Delta Wetlands Project.

2 MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: I'm going to try to do it  
3 hurriedly given the time constraints, but basically  
4 what I'm here to say today is that we set up a  
5 procedure with Delta Wetlands, which they were very  
6 cooperative in appointing what we both thought were  
7 qualified technical people to advise us as to what  
8 needed to be done to alleviate the concerns that our  
9 agency and our farmers had about levee problems and  
10 seepage problems.

11 And after they reported to us we --  
12 Mr. Nomellini and I set about to try to draft a  
13 contract to reflect those provisions that we could  
14 enter into with Delta Wetlands as a condition of  
15 withdrawing our protest to their application.

16 And we have realized that this is somewhat  
17 unusual, but there was a substantial agreement on most  
18 of the provisions that were in that contract. And we  
19 have submitted the last draft of it, our last draft of  
20 it that we had submitted to them prior to those  
21 negotiations failing to succeed, to give you an idea as  
22 to where we were in that process at that point.

23 MR. NOMELLINI: Is that Central Delta Water  
24 Agency Exhibit Number 9?

25 MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: Yes, I believe it is. And

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

816

1 without -- what we are really asking for here is a  
2 condition that the Board direct the parties to enter  
3 into that agreement, if you are inclined to grant these  
4 permits.

5 Or if you don't feel that you can do that to  
6 impose conditions that are substantially similar to  
7 those contained in the contract as conditions on the  
8 permit.

9 They go beyond the mitigation proposal of the  
10 Delta Wetlands, because of our concern. And I think a  
11 well-founded concern is that due to the experimental  
12 nature of the type of seepage wells and so forth that  
13 they have proposed, we're not sure that those will  
14 work. There hasn't been a scale demonstration of it.

15 The one that was talked about really just took  
16 advantage of the fact that the Mildred Island flooding  
17 really wasn't dealing with an island that was going to  
18 be maintained several feet above sea level. And the  
19 well system that was installed in that was on the  
20 McDonald Island, it wasn't on Mildred Island, as  
21 opposed to the one that is proposed in this  
22 arrangement.

23 So the experts we relied upon at that time had  
24 made several recommendations as you see outlined here  
25 to have backup in any event that that system wouldn't

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

817



1 work. And that there be a readily available reliable  
2 method of resolving the levee and seepage dangers that  
3 we feel are posed by this project on a timely basis.

4 I'd like to highlight a couple of those,  
5 because I think they are important. As you know I've  
6 spent most of my career practicing in front of this  
7 Board. And I have a healthy respect for the agenda  
8 that -- that -- the wide variety of issues that you are  
9 trying to deal with.

10 This is a very complicated subject. We feel  
11 and -- felt and feel that the types of problems that  
12 could be posed by the inefficacy, if you will, of the  
13 seepage control program, or the levee maintenance  
14 program are complicated. They need to have a remedy  
15 designed specifically to address problems that arise  
16 that doesn't rely upon finding an open time in your  
17 schedule, or developing expertise in your staff which  
18 may have turned over two or three times since it has  
19 happened.

20 So we had designed a process for an  
21 independent arbitration board with people mutually  
22 selected by the parties who are deemed to be experts in  
23 the area to deal with problems as they arose during the  
24 performance of this project, if it goes forward.

25 And we wrote provisions in the contract. And

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

818

1           it specifically outlined that procedure, what it would  
2           take to institute the procedure, would provide for  
3           access on the islands for inspections so that you  
4           wouldn't have to go through lengthy legal discovery  
5           proceedings and that sort of thing. It really allowed  
6           to get the work done on a timely basis before  
7           calamitous events had been allowed to occur.

8                         We also believe -- and I will resort to some  
9           degree to my business experience at this point, that  
10          there are a lot of things that can go wrong with this  
11          type of a project. They're -- they're either within,  
12          or without the control of the owner of the project  
13          themselves.

14                        We've all witnessed some of the things that  
15          have happened with endangered species problems in the  
16          Delta, hydrologic problems, and so forth. I mean just  
17          to mention what could happen here, you could have a  
18          series of years that didn't allow the project to store  
19          water.

20                        Once an enormous amount of money, which has  
21          been proposed, is invested in this project if it  
22          doesn't have the ability to produce revenues on a  
23          regular basis you can envision that economic failure of  
24          the project would occur.

25                        If it sold to another party, and the figures

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

819

1           that we've heard discussed are in the  
2           700-million-dollar range, those needs become even more  
3           intense, because the amount of money that you need to  
4           be able to return on an annual basis from the sale of  
5           water in order to support that kind of investment are,  
6           indeed, enormous.

7                         The calculations that I've done would indicate  
8           that the water has to be available, has to be sold in  
9           the range of 4 to \$500 an acre foot just to support the  
10          types of investment that a buyer of this project,  
11          apparently, would be expected to incur.

12                        If the same type of thing happened because of  
13          some problem that developed with the water quality on  
14          the inside of the islands that prevents it -- them from  
15          selling it, or they couldn't take water into the  
16          islands because of some endangered species problem, or  
17          something, the same type of events would occur.

18                        We feel it's prudent and necessary under those  
19          circumstances to make sure that there is a security for  
20          performance. The only measure that I noticed in the  
21          environmental documents themselves, the only assurance  
22          was that if these problems that we fear of seepage,  
23          levee problems, and so forth occurred that they would  
24          operate the project in such a way as to diminish those.

25                        The problem is -- and my experience would

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

820

1 reflect this, is sometimes there isn't the capability  
2 of operating the project at that time to cure the  
3 problem, because of either regulation problems that  
4 prevent the emptying of the reservoir, or economic  
5 problems that have put the operator into a situation  
6 where they can't -- they don't have the money to do it.

7 So we took a figure which is suggested by the  
8 costs of the repairs that would be needed to be  
9 performed at that time, we rattled that around for six  
10 months or so between the two of us, two groups. The  
11 figure that we finally decided was the least that we  
12 could support was a 35-million-dollar bond that has  
13 been suggested, which after some period of successful  
14 operation could be reduced back down as low as 25  
15 million dollars.

16 And the economic support for that, if you go  
17 back and review Mr. Neudeck's testimony is found in  
18 those figures. We think that those are necessary  
19 protections for the people on the adjacent islands and  
20 eventually for the people who are going to be relying  
21 upon the Delta water supply as a whole to insist upon  
22 in this situation.

23 Just one other footnote that we had been asked  
24 and this we can't really lay at the feet of Delta  
25 Wetlands, but the Bay Area -- what's it called, the Bay

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

821



1 Area Recycled Water Program at some point recently came  
2 out and suggested that these reservoir sites be used as  
3 potential storage for wastewater -- treated wastewater  
4 from the Bay Area.

5 And you've heard from us before on the subject  
6 of biosolids and one thing, or another on Delta islands  
7 on why we don't think that's appropriate. And we would  
8 also like to see that if you're inclined to support  
9 this permit that you condition it in such a way that  
10 wastewater biosolids, these types of things not be  
11 allowed to be stored within the confines of these  
12 reservoir projects.

13 We had also included a provision like that in  
14 our draft of the contract so that should you approve  
15 that that would be provided for as well.

16 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. Tom, calling your  
17 attention to Central Delta Water Agency Number 8, the  
18 recommendations of the Seepage Committee, basically the  
19 draft, the contract paralleled the recommendations of  
20 the Seepage Committee, did it not?

21 MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: Yes, it did.

22 MR. NOMELLINI: And with regard to getting  
23 access to the islands to do the work, for example, the  
24 arbitration board had the power of fulfilling the  
25 contract provided for the grant of easements to the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

822

1 adjoining districts, or to the arbitration board so  
2 that they could go on -- from a property rights  
3 standpoint on to the Delta Wetlands Project islands,  
4 did it not?

5 MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: Right. With appropriate  
6 notification and stuff to the project operator we would  
7 be allowed to go on and conduct inspections on a  
8 periodic basis.

9 MR. NOMESELLINI: And also to perform repairs,  
10 if necessary, if it wasn't done by the project  
11 operators?

12 MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: Right. Once we had an  
13 order from the arbitrator we could proceed to do the  
14 work on our own tapping into the monies in the security  
15 fund in order to do that if necessary.

16 MR. NOMESELLINI: And the arbitrator would  
17 control the security --

18 MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: Yes.

19 MR. NOMESELLINI: -- as well?

20 MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: Yes.

21 MR. NOMESELLINI: All right. With that,  
22 Mr. Hearing Officer, we conclude our testimony. I  
23 didn't hear the beep. I think I made it.

24 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: You did make it.  
25 Thank you, Mr. Nomellini.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

823

1 MR. NOMELLINI: I would offer our exhibits at  
2 the end of cross-examination, if that's permitted.

3 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: You bet. Could I  
4 have a show of hands from the parties who wish to  
5 cross-examine this panel.

6 All right. There's enough of you, I'm just  
7 going to go down the list then. Pacific Gas and  
8 Electric.

9 ---oOo---

10 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF CENTRAL DELTA WATER AGENCY

11 BY PACIFIC GAS & ELECTRIC

12 BY RICHARD MOSS

13 MR. MOSS: Richard Moss for Pacific Gas and  
14 Electric. Question for Alfred Zuckerman.

15 Al, at the beginning of these hearings  
16 Kyser Shimasaki told this Board that in his opinion  
17 farming in the Delta will become more and more  
18 infeasible due to subsidence and other issues and  
19 that's what brought him to, fortunately, want to see  
20 the Delta Wetlands Project.

21 Do you agree with his opinion?

22 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: No, I don't.

23 MR. MOSS: Could you briefly explain?

24 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Well, I think we proved  
25 that an effective levee program with a toe berm on

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

824

1 McDonald Island has stabilized that levee. And that  
2 can be applied to every island in the Delta eventually  
3 and strengthen the levee and stop subsidence near the  
4 levee by virtue of an expanded district easement.

5 MR. MOSS: Okay. I have a few questions for  
6 Mr. Neudeck. These are questions that I posed earlier  
7 to Mr. Hultgren. So I'd like to basically go over the  
8 same questions with you, sir.

9 MR. NEUDECK: Uh-huh.

10 MR. MOSS: Does DWR Bulletin 192-82, does that  
11 levee standard represent the best most productive  
12 standard presently in use, or planned in the Delta?

13 MR. NEUDECK: It is a standard that has been  
14 aimed at for purposes of financial reimbursements. I  
15 think it's applicable from the standpoint from  
16 something that we're aiming for. There are other  
17 standards in place which is also PLA 499, it's the Corp  
18 of Engineers's standards.

19 With regards to this particular project I  
20 don't know that it takes into account a flooded  
21 reservoir. And I don't know that Bulletin 192-82 would  
22 be applicable in the case of having water on both sides  
23 of it.

24 But it is a standard that levees throughout  
25 the Delta are attempting to achieve as an interim

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

825



1 standard for purposes of achieving certain levels and  
2 priorities within the funding Subventions Program.

3 MR. MOSS: Do you know if any islands have  
4 been constructed to this standard?

5 MR. NEUDECK: There are portions of islands  
6 that have been constructed to it. It's not necessarily  
7 been measured throughout. The standard is the standard  
8 that's been put together by the Department of Water  
9 Resources setting forth some general parameters  
10 dependent upon the depth of the peat which relates to  
11 the slope ratios and so forth.

12 I don't know that anyone has gone forward and  
13 evaluated the entire levee system to see whether it  
14 needs that standard. I know that there has been an  
15 exercise on several islands to verify whether they have  
16 met the PLA 499 standard which is a Corp standard  
17 though.

18 MR. MOSS: As far as you know does the  
19 Department of Water Resources advocate the use of  
20 Bulletin 192-82 for a Delta levee that would need to  
21 contain the plus six feet of water on the long-term  
22 standing basis?

23 MR. NEUDECK: No, I'm not aware of that.

24 MR. MOSS: To the best of your knowledge, has  
25 anyone tried before to build a similar water storage

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

826

1 reservoir in the Delta, or for that matter, anywhere  
2 else that you're familiar with similar soil conditions?

3 MR. NEUDECK: None that I'm aware of.

4 MR. MOSS: I think you may have answered this  
5 but, Mr. Hultgren suggested that possibly Cliffton  
6 Court Forebay was such an example.

7 Do you agree?

8 MR. NEUDECK: I disagree.

9 MR. MOSS: Thank you. Those are all my  
10 questions.

11 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Thank you,  
12 Mr. Moss.

13 Mr. Roberts, CUWA?

14 MR. ROBERTS: No questions.

15 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Mr. Maddow?

16 MR. MADDOW: Just a couple questions,  
17 Mr. Chairman.

18 ----oOo----

19 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF CENTRAL DELTA WATER AGENCY

20 BY CONTRA COSTA WATER DISTRICT

21 BY ROBERT MADDOW

22 MR. MADDOW: I'm Robert Maddow appearing for  
23 the Contra Costa Water District.

24 Mr. Alfred Zuckerman, you said briefly in your  
25 testimony that you didn't think that the interceptor

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

827

1 well system would work. And based upon your years of  
2 experience in farming, I wonder if I could ask you to  
3 elaborate on that for just a moment.

4 Why do you think that system would not work?

5 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Mainly because of the  
6 experience we had on McDonald Island with what they  
7 installed there. I see -- I think they underestimated  
8 the amount of water they have to remove, and where it  
9 might come from. And my experience with trying to  
10 remove seepage water such as they had when East Bay MUD  
11 repaired their pipeline at Middle River, they had a  
12 series of well points that were eight or ten feet apart  
13 and pumping hundreds of gallons a minute in order to  
14 effect that repair of that pipe.

15 And I think the enormity of what Delta  
16 Wetlands is facing with miles and miles of levees and  
17 not knowing how close these well points are going to  
18 have to be placed to be effective, that's what I base  
19 my opinion on.

20 MR. MADDOW: Mr. Zuckerman, the East Bay MUD  
21 pipeline work that you just described, could you tell  
22 us when that occurred?

23 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: That occurred I think  
24 sometime in the 1980s at Middle River.

25 MR. MADDOW: Okay. And, Mr. Mussi, in regards

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

828

1 to your comments about the interceptor well system, I  
2 want to explore one thing you said to make sure I  
3 understand the import of your testimony.

4 If the Delta Wetlands Project is permitted and  
5 is implemented, did I understand the thrust of your  
6 testimony to be that you would prefer to see a seepage  
7 system that isn't quite so operation and maintenance  
8 intensive, if you'll allow me to use that expression?

9 MR. MUSSI: No. The only -- what I meant by  
10 that comment was that I fear whatever system they put  
11 in is going to require a lot of maintenance and  
12 operation intensiveness that I'm afraid will overwhelm  
13 everybody. Plus you have the problem -- on McDonald  
14 you had the well points on the neighboring island. On  
15 that system you're going to have the well points on the  
16 reservoir island. So I think you compound the problem  
17 there.

18 MR. MADDOW: And finally just a couple brief  
19 questions for Mr. Neudeck, again, regarding the  
20 interceptor wells and the seepage mitigation.

21 As I understood your testimony you do see this  
22 as a potential operations and maintenance issue in  
23 addition to a construction issue; is that correct?

24 MR. NEUDECK: That is correct, yes.

25 MR. MADDOW: You have considerable experience





1 with design and construction I take it also with regard  
2 to operation and maintenance of levees and seepage  
3 control systems.

4 And based upon that experience, I wondered if  
5 you could tell us whether it's your opinion -- or tell  
6 us your opinion regarding whether the interceptor well  
7 system will adequately mitigate for seepage which would  
8 be caused by the Delta Wetlands reservoir islands.

9 MR. NEUDECK: Well, initially to establish the  
10 background, I guess, on this is I think it's going to  
11 be a significant design challenge. As I testified to  
12 yesterday the variability of Delta soils do not lend  
13 themselves towards an uniform design for dewatering.

14 Experience has told us in the past from a  
15 construction standpoint when we seek a dewatering bid  
16 for excavation at or near the toe of a levee from a  
17 contractor, we typically get the comments back that  
18 that's an unreasonable exercise, the cost associated  
19 with dewatering these variable soils is extensive.

20 In many cases the risk is taken on such that  
21 the number that they throw in is anticipating that the  
22 dewatering wouldn't be as extensive as what's  
23 anticipated on the surface.

24 When you're dewatering variable soils that are  
25 not homogeneous you're having to deal with different

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

830

1 drawdown rates. It hasn't been established that a  
2 level of testing will be undertaken, but certainly if  
3 you're going to be putting a well every 150 feet you're  
4 going to need to test every 150 feet. You're going to  
5 be drawing water from very different soil types, some  
6 move very quickly, some move very slowly.

7 Secondly, not only do you have to evaluate the  
8 soil profile underneath the levee, you have to evaluate  
9 the soil profiles throughout the reservoir. As I  
10 suggested earlier clay lands that they talk about  
11 terminating these well points in may peter out as you  
12 get into the reservoirs and sand lens may go underneath  
13 those and pop up on the neighboring island.

14 I see this as a design exercise that would be  
15 very expensive, very time-consuming. And I'm not  
16 certain that it's feasible.

17 MR. MADDOW: Are there other mitigation  
18 measures which could in your opinion mitigate for the  
19 seepage caused by the Delta Wetlands reservoir islands  
20 and which you believe would be feasible?

21 MR. NEUDECK: Well, I think the example -- the  
22 present example that we testified to earlier today and  
23 that's the Clifton Court Forebay. I think if this job  
24 was to be done properly that you would not utilize the  
25 existing levees.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

831

1                   Those levees have been proven to be difficult  
2                   to work on. They're on soft foundations. If you're  
3                   going to construct a dam to maintain, you know, this  
4                   water surface that you construct it out of a new levee  
5                   setback from the original levee and construct it on  
6                   solid foundations excavating through all the permeable  
7                   soils that may transmit to the neighboring islands as  
8                   well as supporting a solid foundation.

9                   MR. MADDOW: Have you seen an engineering, or  
10                  environmental, or cost analysis for that alternative  
11                  for this project?

12                 MR. NEUDECK: No, I have not.

13                 MR. MADDOW: Thank you. That's all I have.

14                 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Thank you,  
15                 Mr. Maddow.

16                 Before we take our morning break I want to  
17                 announce that we've received a request for additional  
18                 time from CUWA, California Urban Water Agencies.  
19                 Mr. Roberts requests an hour and a half, that's for  
20                 direct testimony.

21                 I will grant that request with the  
22                 understanding that the hour and a half includes the  
23                 opening statement. After the break we'll call  
24                 Ms. Schneider for cross-examination. We will take a  
25                 12-minute break.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

832

1 (Recess taken from 10:22 a.m. to 10:35 a.m.)

2 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Okay. Let's  
3 reconvene. You're going to do -- excuse me, that's not  
4 for you. You're going to conduct the cross-examination  
5 for the Delta Wetlands?

6 MS. BRENNER: Yes.

7 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right.

8 ----oOo----

9 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF CENTRAL DELTA WATER AGENCY

10 BY DELTA WETLANDS PROPERTIES

11 BY BARBARA BRENNER

12 MS. BRENNER: Good morning, Mr. Stubchaer, and  
13 Members of the Board. My name is Barbara Brenner and  
14 I'll be doing the cross-examination of Central Delta  
15 Water Agency this morning on behalf of Delta Wetlands.

16 Mr. Neudeck, were you on the Seepage Committee  
17 in 1991, or prior to that?

18 MR. NEUDECK: No, I wasn't. A representative  
19 of our firm and a partner of mine Ken Kelson served on  
20 that committee.

21 MS. BRENNER: But you were not on that  
22 committee?

23 MR. NEUDECK: No, I personally did not sit on  
24 the committee.

25 MS. BRENNER: Yet you claim to have knowledge

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

833



1 of the facts that occurred during those Seepage  
2 Committee negotiations with Delta Wetlands?

3 MR. NEUDECK: Yes, I do.

4 MS. BRENNER: Where did that knowledge come  
5 from if you weren't on the committee?

6 MR. NEUDECK: As I indicated my partner Ken  
7 Kelson was on the committee. And I would routinely  
8 discuss matters related to the outcome of the meetings  
9 with him.

10 MS. BRENNER: But you never participated in  
11 any of the meetings yourself?

12 MR. NEUDECK: No, I did not.

13 MS. BRENNER: Mr. Stubchaer, I'd like to move  
14 to strike Mr. Neudeck's testimony with regard to the  
15 Seepage Committee thoughts. He does not have direct  
16 knowledge of what occurred during any of those  
17 meetings, nor did he participate in any of those  
18 meetings.

19 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Ms. Leidigh, do  
20 you want to hover?

21 MS. LEIDIGH: Yeah.

22 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Off the record.

23 (Discussion held off the record.)

24 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Mr. Nomellini, did  
25 you have a response?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

834

1                   MR. NOMELLINI: I think the witness testified  
2                   to his understanding and knowledge of the circumstances  
3                   through conversations with his partners. And even  
4                   though there might be some hearsay in that respect, the  
5                   general understanding is pretty well known as to what  
6                   the Seepage Committee was talking about. So I don't  
7                   know what the importance would be if it was stricken  
8                   anyway.

9                   HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: I think that  
10                  hearsay is the operative word here. And we'll allow it  
11                  to remain in the record. And it will be treated as  
12                  hearsay and the weight given to it will be given in  
13                  accordance with that.

14                  MS. BRENNER: Thank you.

15                  Mr. Neudeck, doesn't Delta Wetlands agree that  
16                  if it's necessary that additional piezometers and  
17                  monitoring wells would be added?

18                  MR. NEUDECK: With regards to what are you  
19                  speaking of? I'm not exactly certain when you state  
20                  that the fact that they'll be added.

21                  MS. BRENNER: If they're necessary to control  
22                  seepage.

23                  MR. NEUDECK: There is a statement in the EIR  
24                  that -- that is correct, yes.

25                  MS. BRENNER: Thank you. Your testimony

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

835

1 included summary of the enormous expense to maintain  
2 the Delta levees. Do you believe that if subsidence  
3 continues that agricultural can continue to support  
4 this level of expenditure?

5 MR. NEUDECK: I believe that we are in the  
6 process of controlling that. And I think we -- we will  
7 be able to continue to maintain an upper hand on that.  
8 We do not rely solely upon agricultural revenue.

9 We are fortunate in working with the State  
10 Levee Subvention Program that have been funded to a  
11 great degree much of this work and appears to be an  
12 ongoing program for that same venue.

13 MS. BRENNER: So that the continued work on  
14 the levee structures and expenditures incurred as a  
15 result of that work cannot continue without the  
16 assistance of the government?

17 MR. NEUDECK: I think they play a very  
18 important role in assisting these reclamation districts  
19 in maintaining their levees, yes.

20 MS. BRENNER: Okay. You mentioned doing levee  
21 stabilization work when Mr. Nomellini asked you what  
22 AGON was doing about peat subsidence, correct?

23 MR. NEUDECK: Correct.

24 MS. BRENNER: Isn't it true that raising  
25 levees doesn't stop peat subsidence, but the subsidence

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

836

1 will continue and the levee heights will just have to  
2 be higher and higher?

3 MR. NEUDECK: We are arresting the peat  
4 subsidence and effecting its affects on the levee  
5 structure itself. Peat subsidence within the central  
6 core of the many islands in many cases has ceased  
7 altogether. There isn't necessarily peat throughout  
8 all of these islands. Our primary concern is of the  
9 structure itself. And I think we are effecting that by  
10 some of the methodology we're using to cap and  
11 stabilize the peats under the structure of the levee  
12 itself.

13 MS. BRENNER: But the islands themselves  
14 continue to subside as a result of farming.

15 MR. NEUDECK: There is some measure of  
16 subsidence. To what degree, the rates we are  
17 establishing in the environmental impact report are  
18 correct.

19 MS. BRENNER: Uh-huh.

20 MR. NEUDECK: I would rely upon other  
21 resources. I don't believe that they are still  
22 subsidizing at the rate that was cited in the report.

23 MS. BRENNER: Okay. But you can -- you seem  
24 to testify that you can just continue stabilizing the  
25 levees and build them higher and higher as the ag land

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

837



1 continues to subside.

2                   Isn't there an economic limit as to how high  
3 you can go?

4                   MR. NEUDECK: The height of the levee is not  
5 necessarily directly reflective of the depth of the  
6 island. If we can stabilize the foundation of the  
7 levee we can also stabilize the height of the levee.  
8 Much of what you see will add additional head to the  
9 levee that is being effective by the strengthening of  
10 the levee and flattening of the slopes.

11                   MS. BRENNER: Has you, or your firm ever been  
12 involved with any levee rehabilitation?

13                   MR. NEUDECK: Not to my knowledge, no.

14                   MS. BRENNER: Can we go back --

15                   And, Patty, can you put on the overhead,  
16 please, CDWA Exhibit 3. Turn it -- there you go.

17                   HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: The style looks  
18 like --

19                   MS. BRENNER: You'll get it. Okay.

20                   And that's your CDWA Exhibit 3?

21                   MR. NEUDECK: Yes.

22                   MS. BRENNER: Correct. And also what we've  
23 done is made an overhead projector of that so we could  
24 talk about it a little bit. So the additional black  
25 lines doesn't change the exhibit itself, correct?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

838

1 Right?

2 MR. NOMELLINI: We don't have any problem with  
3 your lines.

4 MR. NEUDECK: Yeah. I'm not sure of the  
5 purpose of them, but I'll say that they outline a  
6 contour, so that's fine.

7 MS. BRENNER: Okay. Is this a map of Woodward  
8 Island that shows potential levee breaches?

9 MR. NEUDECK: What this is is an aerial view  
10 of Woodward Island, north half with an overlay of the  
11 potential scour of a levee break. And what I've done  
12 is overlaid two levee breaks, one from McDonald and one  
13 from Mildred that actually occurred and were surveyed.

14 MS. BRENNER: Okay. So you're -- you're --  
15 okay. What was the purpose of this overlay?

16 MR. NEUDECK: This was used in another  
17 proceedings where we were working with Santa Fe Pacific  
18 Pipelines to demonstrate the protection of the levee  
19 for purposes of protecting the pipeline itself and what  
20 the results of a levee break would do to the pipeline.

21 MS. BRENNER: Okay. I'm trying to determining  
22 the scouring?

23 MR. NEUDECK: Determine the scouring and the  
24 effects of what a levee would have on the stability of  
25 the pipeline.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

839

1 MS. BRENNER: Okay. And there's two different  
2 sizes of breaches that are shown, right?

3 MR. NEUDECK: That's correct.

4 MS. BRENNER: And what's the difference  
5 between the two?

6 MR. NEUDECK: As I stated earlier, one is a  
7 break on McDonald. The ones that are to the left of  
8 the drawing A and B are the McDonald Island levee  
9 break. And C and D, the ones to the upper right, are  
10 the Mildred Island break.

11 MS. BRENNER: Is it true that the factors that  
12 affect the size of the breach, or the size of the  
13 islands are the difference in elevation between channel  
14 water levels and the interior island elevation?

15 MR. NEUDECK: That's one of the factors that  
16 plays into the size of the breach.

17 MS. BRENNER: The depth of the island, the  
18 more it would cost --

19 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Excuse me. Could  
20 you pull the mic closer. The people in the back can't  
21 hear you in the back. Tip it down.

22 MS. LEIDIGH: You can telescope it down.

23 MS. BRENNER: Sorry.

24 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Thank you.

25 MS. BRENNER: Some of us are shorter than

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

840

1 others.

2 Is it true the deeper the island the bigger  
3 the breach would be if there were a levee failure?

4 MR. NEUDECK: Not necessarily. The factors  
5 that play into the breach depth and the breach width  
6 are the size of the island. In many cases the amount  
7 of fillings that occurs, the depth of the island, the  
8 amount of water that's going to rush the broken levee.

9 MS. BRENNER: Okay.

10 MR. NEUDECK: The type of soils that underlay  
11 that section of levee. The softer the soils the more  
12 susceptible the scour, the size of the island, the  
13 length of filling.

14 And then the width of the break depends upon  
15 how many tide fluctuations over what period of time  
16 occurs such that each time the tide fluctuates in and  
17 out it will continue to widen the levee before someone  
18 effects the repairs. So that could continue to widen  
19 provided a repair was not undertaken relatively  
20 quickly.

21 MS. BRENNER: But you still agree that this --  
22 the depth of the island is a factor in this?

23 MR. NEUDECK: Yes.

24 MS. BRENNER: Okay. And you estimated the  
25 cost of eight million was now to repair a breach on

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

841



1 Woodward Island. Woodward Island would subside even  
2 more, wouldn't the resulting breach be even larger?

3 MR. NEUDECK: It could, certainly, play a role  
4 in causing a deeper breach, yes.

5 MS. BRENNER: It would be larger than,  
6 wouldn't it.

7 MR. NEUDECK: As I indicated, there's many  
8 factors that cause the breach and its size. I put on a  
9 couple examples here to show two conditions. There is  
10 a potential with a deeper island that it would cause a  
11 deeper breach.

12 MS. BRENNER: Okay. And a deeper breach -- or  
13 the deeper the island the larger the breach the greater  
14 the cost.

15 MR. NEUDECK: That theory would follow, yes.

16 MS. BRENNER: And if you could control the  
17 islands around you wouldn't you want to stop the  
18 subsidence and improve the levees on those islands?

19 MR. NEUDECK: If I could control the islands  
20 around me, I'm not -- I'm not -- could you repeat your  
21 question?

22 MS. BRENNER: Right. If you could control the  
23 islands around that particular island, wouldn't you  
24 want to stop the subsidence and improve the levees?

25 MR. NEUDECK: It all depends who you're

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

842

1 asking, who I'm representing.

2 MS. BRENNER: I'm asking you.

3 MR. NEUDECK: Actually, if I'm representing  
4 them, yes, I would like to improve their levees and  
5 seek to stabilize the subsidence, yes.

6 MS. BRENNER: Okay. Mr. Shimasaki in his  
7 policy statement described the problems that many of  
8 the Delta farmers face, that it's harder and harder to  
9 maintain these levees where agriculture is less and  
10 less profitable and good peat soils are being lost at  
11 larger rates.

12 Do you recall that policy statement?

13 MR. NEUDECK: I was not here on that day of  
14 testimony, but I've heard that statement repeated a  
15 number of times since then.

16 MS. BRENNER: Wouldn't you want your  
17 neighboring land -- island/land owners to have some  
18 sort of financial incentive to repair the levees in  
19 that kind of situation?

20 MR. NEUDECK: I think you're asking me more as  
21 a farm advisor here than you are as an engineer.

22 I'm not certain if I agree with Kyser's  
23 statement as to the loss of organics. Many of our  
24 farmer clients are quite satisfied farming the mineral  
25 soils. They may change some of their cropping

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

843

1 patterns, but certainly they have taken complete  
2 advantage of the soil type that presents them. And I  
3 don't have the same opinion as it relates to the  
4 removal of the some of the peats.

5 MS. BRENNER: Wouldn't you agree that it would  
6 be more favorable to have a neighboring landowner who  
7 had a financial incentive to keep his levees up?

8 MR. NEUDECK: Oh, I think that would be a  
9 favorable situation. I think --

10 MS. BRENNER: Okay.

11 MR. NEUDECK: I think most islands -- yes.  
12 The answer is, yes.

13 MS. BRENNER: Thank you. Alfred Zuckerman.

14 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Yes.

15 MS. BRENNER: Good morning, sir.

16 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Good morning.

17 MS. BRENNER: You stated that McDonald Island  
18 has demonstrated that levees can be maintained with a  
19 series of toe berms and levee improvements to  
20 facilitate farming.

21 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: I don't know whether I used  
22 the word "facilitate farming."

23 MS. BRENNER: Okay. But that it could be  
24 maintained with a series of toe berms and levee  
25 improvements, correct?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

844

1                   MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: That the levees could be  
2 maintained, that's true.

3                   MS. BRENNER: Okay. They could be maintained  
4 to facility farming, or anything else; isn't that  
5 correct?

6                   MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: They would -- mainly to  
7 repel flood threats.

8                   MS. BRENNER: Okay. On McDonald Island what  
9 percentage of the improvements were paid by PG&E?

10                  MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: On the levee rehabilitation  
11 program up to 95 percent.

12                  MS. BRENNER: And PG&E pays how much of the  
13 routine maintenance?

14                  MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: They pay 79 percent.

15                  MS. BRENNER: Thank you. Could I just take  
16 one minute?

17                  HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Yes.

18                  MS. BRENNER: Thank you, Mr. Stubchaer, we  
19 have nothing further.

20                  HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Okay. Thank you.  
21 Is Mr. Gilbert here today? Does anyone know if he  
22 wishes to cross-examine?

23                  MR. NOMELLINI: I think he said yesterday,  
24 Mr. Chairman, that he did not intend to do any  
25 cross-examination.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

845



1 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Thank you.

2 Mr. Etheridge, you wish to cross-examine?

3 MR. ETHERIDGE: Yes, I do, Mr. Stubchaer.

4 ----oOo----

5 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF CENTRAL DELTA WATER AGENCY

6 BY EAST BAY MUNICIPAL UTILITY DISTRICT

7 BY FRED ETHERIDGE

8 MR. ETHERIDGE: Good morning. My name is  
9 Fred Etheridge. I'm in the General Counsel's Office at  
10 the East Bay Municipal Utility District. I have a few  
11 questions for Mr. Neudeck.

12 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: We need to raise  
13 it now.

14 MR. ETHERIDGE: Yes. Are you aware of any  
15 existing projects that use interceptor wells to control  
16 seepage on the scale proposed here by Delta Wetlands?

17 MR. NEUDECK: No, I'm not.

18 MR. ETHERIDGE: Are you aware of any existing  
19 projects that use interceptor wells to control seepage  
20 on islands as proposed by Delta Wetlands here?

21 MR. NEUDECK: No, I'm not.

22 MR. ETHERIDGE: Turning to the CDWA Exhibit 3,  
23 it's the black and white behind you. I understand --  
24 does that show superimposed upon an aerial photograph  
25 of Woodward Island actual levee failures on McDonald

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

846

1 Island and Mildred Island?

2 MR. NEUDECK: Yes. As I indicated earlier,  
3 the two on the left are the superimposed underwater  
4 topographical conditions of McDonald, and the  
5 underwater topographic condition on Mildred  
6 demonstrating the amounts of scour that develops after  
7 a levee break.

8 MR. ETHERIDGE: So those two levee breaks on  
9 McDonald Island and Mildred Island actually occurred;  
10 is that correct?

11 MR. NEUDECK: They both occurred within about  
12 nine months of each other.

13 MR. ETHERIDGE: Is it fair to say that you  
14 superimposed those two historical breaks on the -- the  
15 image of Woodward Island to demonstrate the type of  
16 scour that could occur given a levee break on Woodward  
17 Island?

18 MR. NEUDECK: That's correct.

19 MR. ETHERIDGE: What exactly is scour when you  
20 speak of scour?

21 MR. NEUDECK: This was the amount of material  
22 that was removed by the inrush of water after the levee  
23 break. And both of these areas were -- we had good  
24 survey data on. So we were able to provide a survey  
25 showing the amount that was scoured, or excavated by

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

847

1 the inrush of water and the erosion of water below that  
2 of the original field elevation.

3 MR. ETHERIDGE: Was there any estimate made,  
4 or measurement made of the depth of those scour holes?

5 MR. NEUDECK: Yes, there was.

6 MR. ETHERIDGE: Do you know what the depths  
7 were?

8 MR. NEUDECK: In the case of Mildred it went  
9 as deep as maybe 75 to 80 feet. In the case of  
10 McDonald I think they were about 55 feet.

11 MR. ETHERIDGE: Thank you. I have no further  
12 questions.

13 Thank you. Mr. Stubchaer.

14 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Thank you.

15 Is Mr. Turner here?

16 Department of Water Resources, Ms. Crothers?

17 MS. CROTHERS: Yes. I do have some questions.

18 ----oOo----

19 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF CENTRAL DELTA WATER AGENCY

20 BY CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF WATER RESOURCES

21 BY CATHY CROTHERS

22 MS. CROTHERS: Good morning. My name is Cathy  
23 Crothers with the Department of Water Resources. I  
24 just have a few questions for Mr. Neudeck.

25 There's been some -- much testimony throughout

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

848

1 the hearings about eyewitness accounts of increases in  
2 island seepage after flooding of an adjacent island.

3 Do you know of any engineering investigations  
4 that may have been performed to study this problem?

5 MR. NEUDECK: The only investigation that  
6 slightly resembles that would be the work that would  
7 have been done through Haring, Lawson and Associates on  
8 the interceptors wells -- or the relief wells adjacent  
9 to Mildred Island.

10 To what extent they were viewing ongoing  
11 seepage from Mildred Island would be the one that would  
12 be most reflective of an engineering study.

13 MS. CROTHERS: Do you believe that the seepage  
14 problem is well understood by engineers who work in the  
15 Delta?

16 MR. NEUDECK: I -- it's a known fact that  
17 seepage does occur. When you say well-known I would  
18 say, no. I think it requires a significant level of  
19 subsurface investigation. The conditions are so varied  
20 out there, we could not predict what's going to occur  
21 to the -- to the magnitude cited in the question.

22 MS. CROTHERS: Yesterday afternoon in your  
23 testimony you were referring to a term "factor of  
24 safety" with regards to the levee stability. Could you  
25 explain what you meant by that, or what that term

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

849



1 means?

2 MR. NEUDECK: Well, I was reflecting on what  
3 was being referred to out of the EIR as increasing the  
4 factor of safety. Factor of safety is what the design  
5 ratio is to overcome failure.

6 I don't know exactly how to explain factor of  
7 safety, but what they're indicating is I was reflecting  
8 on the decrease in factor of safety due to the  
9 subsidence of organics, or the peats. Whereas because  
10 of increased head on the levee that could be overcome  
11 by a number of different alternatives, one of which was  
12 the buttressing concept; and the other was shallow  
13 flooding. Those were the two ideas that we were  
14 bantering about.

15 Increased factor safety is the ability by  
16 which that levee could sustain its water holding  
17 capability and not fail, not slump, not subside. You  
18 know, maintain its existing structural configuration.

19 MS. CROTHERS: Did you know what factor of  
20 safety might be chosen from, say, an Army Corp's levee?

21 MR. NEUDECK: Yes. As I indicated I don't  
22 have the theory exactly committed to memory on factor  
23 of safety. But for reflection of the variation, a  
24 factor of safety less than one is considered failure.  
25 A safety factor greater than one is considered on the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

850

1 order of stability.

2 Anything less than one you're going to  
3 probably fail. Above one you will not fail.  
4 The factor of safety, say, for water tide slopes that  
5 are -- would achieve a Corp standard would be 1.4.

6 MS. CROTHERS: Do you have an opinion of what  
7 you might consider an acceptable minimal factor of  
8 safety for a Delta Wetlands reservoir island levee?

9 MR. NEUDECK: I would reflect on the Division  
10 of Dam Safety from that standpoint. I would use their  
11 criteria. Certainly, the minimum factors of safety set  
12 forth by the Corp would be considerable. But I don't  
13 know that we've actually addressed land slide slope  
14 stability under saturated conditions with the Corp's  
15 standard.

16 MS. CROTHERS: The Delta Wetlands have  
17 mentioned -- or I think they describe in the Draft EIR  
18 that they would have their levee designed to the  
19 Bulletin 192-82 criteria.

20 Does that criteria establish a factor of  
21 safety?

22 MR. NEUDECK: No. They do not come out with  
23 an actual factor of safety, nor do they evaluate  
24 interior reservoirs. That standard is set forth for  
25 exterior loading from the standard fluctuation in the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

851

1 tide in the Delta.

2 MS. CROTHERS: Well, that concludes my  
3 questions. Thank you.

4 MR. NEUDECK: You're welcome.

5 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Thank you,  
6 Ms. Crothers.

7 Mr. Schulz, you wish to cross-examine?

8 MR. SCHULZ: Yeah.

9 ---oOo---

10 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF CENTRAL DELTA WATER AGENCY

11 BY STATE WATER CONTRACTORS

12 BY CLIFF SCHULZ

13 MR. SCHULZ: These questions are for  
14 Mr. Neudeck.

15 Following up, perhaps, on Ms. Crother's line  
16 of questions because I've heard a lot of discussion --

17 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Now, I know we  
18 need to raise the mic.

19 MR. SCHULZ: Okay, but I talk loud. We had a  
20 lot of discussion about wave fetch and possible  
21 overtopping and factors of safety.

22 What I'm trying to find out is: What is  
23 Central Delta asking this Board to do? In other words,  
24 if you were going to ask this Board to impose a term,  
25 or condition with respect to the safety factors on

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

852

1 levees, what would they be?

2 In other words, you've got this open water.  
3 You've got the potential for overtopping from wave  
4 fetch. Would you have recommendations that you would  
5 make with respect to the amount of free board that  
6 would have to be on a levee, or materials that the --  
7 that they would be constructed? What is it that the  
8 State Water Resources Control Board might do in order  
9 to satisfy your concerns?

10 MR. NEUDECK: Well, I said -- I think first of  
11 all, with regards to the wind fetch, I think it needs  
12 to be evaluated from the fetches that were established  
13 as well as any potential prevailing wind direction and  
14 designed accordingly. I don't think overtopping should  
15 be allowed provided that the levee can't withstand it.

16 As far as setting forth a standard, I can't  
17 think of any worse place in the entire Delta to put a  
18 reservoir than these two islands. These two islands  
19 are probably considered some of the softest soils under  
20 the foundation conditions and some of the weaker levee  
21 systems. And when it comes to reconstructing and  
22 rehabilitating both of these islands, which my firm and  
23 myself have worked on, it's a very sensitive operation.

24 And to go out and construct on these levees  
25 under even the best conditions takes a very long time.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

853



1 To set forth criteria and cross-examination would be  
2 very difficult. I would suggest that it may not even  
3 be feasible to construct on those foundations.  
4 Certainly, not in the time frame that makes this an  
5 economic proposal, I don't believe.

6 And if you're talking about raising these  
7 levees two to three, maybe upwards in the range of five  
8 feet to keep them from overtopping, maybe that's too  
9 aggressive. Maybe you allow them to overtop in some  
10 conditions, but then you're going to have to consider  
11 the erosive force of that water.

12 It was testified to earlier that the  
13 predominant soil for borrow is sand. Sand is highly  
14 erodible. To overcome that you're going to have to  
15 place a lot of aggregate loading through the section of  
16 riprap that you're going to have to place on the lands  
17 side to keep from eroding.

18 I think if I were to set forth a plan I think  
19 the best thing would be to look at an alternative, and  
20 that would be to do a setback levee, construct an  
21 engineering field. You're starting off with a levee  
22 that has a lot of setbacks from the standpoint of  
23 strength and stability and highly variable soil types.  
24 And effectively it has some weaknesses when it comes  
25 to, you know, maintaining longevity for the sake of

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

854

1 holding water.

2 MR. SCHULZ: That's all the -- the only  
3 question I had.

4 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Mr. Schulz, thank  
5 you.

6 Ms. Murray, do you wish to cross-examine?

7 MS. MURRAY: Yes.

8 ----oOo----

9 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF CENTRAL DELTA WATER AGENCY  
10 BY CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF FISH AND GAME  
11 BY NANCEE MURRAY

12 MS. MURRAY: I have just a few questions for  
13 Mr. Thomas Zuckerman.

14 MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: Yes.

15 MS. MURRAY: Good morning. Mr. Zuckerman, you  
16 have requested that the Board include as permanent  
17 conditions terms substantially similar to those in the  
18 agreement working draft submitted in the written  
19 testimony.

20 Is that correct?

21 MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: Yes.

22 MS. MURRAY: The reclamation plan described in  
23 that working draft calls for a description of actions  
24 to restore the habitat islands under certain conditions  
25 to farmable land, or shallow marsh, and habitat.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

855

1                   The habitat management plan has been called a  
2                   farming, modified agricultural, and shallow marsh  
3                   habitat. Do you intend for your reclamation plan to  
4                   supersede the habitat management plan as to the habitat  
5                   islands?

6                   MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: No.

7                   MS. MURRAY: And is it fair to say that the  
8                   reclamation plan's concerns focus really on the  
9                   reservoir islands and not the habitat islands?

10                  MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: We have as much concern  
11                  about the maintenance of the levee systems on the  
12                  reservoir -- I mean on the habitat islands as we do on  
13                  the reservoir islands. But you don't -- you don't have  
14                  the same internal stresses that have been identified by  
15                  Mr. Neudeck in that regard.

16                  So we felt it was more important here to  
17                  emphasis the problems that are created by the proposal  
18                  on the reservoir islands. We are equally concerned  
19                  that the habitat island systems be maintained.

20                  MS. MURRAY: And, yet, you see the seepage  
21                  problems on the reservoirs islands to be more  
22                  significant than to see any potential seepage  
23                  problems --

24                  MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: Yes.

25                  MS. MURRAY: No further questions.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

856

1 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Thank you.

2 Is there anyone else other than staff who  
3 wishes to cross-examine? Seeing none, does staff have  
4 questions?

5 MS. LEIDIGH: Yes.

6 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Is Mr. Canaday  
7 going to begin? Mr. Cornelius?

8 ---oOo---

9 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF CENTRAL DELTA WATER AGENCY  
10 BY STAFF

11 MR. CORNELIUS: Yes. Mr. Neudeck, you in your  
12 testimony, or in cross referred to how you stop  
13 subsidence. At one point you talked a little bit about  
14 capping and stabilizing. I was wondering if you could  
15 explain a little bit more for the record how that is  
16 done.

17 MR. NEUDECK: When I was reflecting on  
18 stopping subsidence it was reflecting on the foundation  
19 of the levee system. I don't necessarily think we stop  
20 subsidence. What we have been doing is consolidating  
21 the underlying organics in a very slow and, I guess,  
22 diligent process.

23 What happens is you load these organics. It  
24 takes a fair amount of time for them to dewater and  
25 eventually compress. And so what we've been doing over

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

857



1           time is consolidating those underlying organics to a  
2           point where they stabilize. They no longer want to  
3           laterally.

4                        At such time then we can start constructing  
5           essentially height. And that stability provides for in  
6           the toe berm the ability to raise the height of the  
7           levee on the crown. It also gives us the capability to  
8           raise -- or flatten the back slope.

9                        As one example, this is not necessarily an  
10          unusual example, but on Twitchell Island which is  
11          immediately north of Webb Track we put in in a period  
12          of about 10 years over 15 feet of fill material on the  
13          toe of the levee, ultimately to gain no elevation  
14          whatsoever.

15                       We basically stabilized but in that whole time  
16          frame consolidated the underlying peat to a point where  
17          we were able to start constructing above that point to  
18          flatten the land side slope. So there is significant  
19          time and -- in the process to consolidate those  
20          underlying peats to the point where they're stable  
21          enough to really start adding height to the crown of  
22          the levee.

23                       MR. CORNELIUS: Also you talked, or eluded to  
24          the rate at which the islands themselves are subsiding.  
25          Could you explain that a little bit? There seems to be

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

858

1 conflicting testimony in the record about, you know,  
2 three inches or whatever. I don't know.

3 MR. NEUDECK: Yeah. I think three inches is a  
4 number that everybody grabs. It's a number that I  
5 think a lot of people reflect on, because it was in the  
6 report from the Department of Water Resources.

7 I'm not sure of the accuracy of that. I know  
8 the Department of Water Resources with the cooperation  
9 of the USGS has undertaken a fairly extensive study  
10 over the recent years. And I believe there should be  
11 more current data as to the current ongoing peat  
12 oxidation subsidence of burning and blowing.

13 There has been some change in farming  
14 practices. We have areas out there that no longer have  
15 peat on them. So there are areas of the islands that  
16 have reached their ultimate elevation. But I felt that  
17 the three inches per year that was cited in the EIR was  
18 a number that's been grabbed out of previous reports.  
19 And I think there's better available information on  
20 that rate right now.

21 MR. CORNELIUS: You indicated the DWR and GS  
22 are doing some studies on that. Are there any  
23 published reports, and what are the bulletin numbers,  
24 and/or GS report number?

25 MR. NEUDECK: Yeah, they're both numbers that

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

859

1 I don't recall. I don't have them committed to memory.

2

3 MR. CORNELIUS: They have been published?

4 MR. NEUDECK: There is a site on Bacon Island  
5 on the west side that is evaluating the very issue of  
6 peat subsidence and deep organics and things of that  
7 nature where they put extensionometer very deep into  
8 the floor of the island. So there's information  
9 available. I'm sorry, I don't have reference to the  
10 reports.

11 MR. CORNELIUS: Okay. Well, maybe that's  
12 something we can find later. Thank you.

13 MR. NEUDECK: You're welcome.

14 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Mr. Sutton.

15 MR. SUTTON: Jim Sutton.

16 Mr. Neudeck, you discussed the problem of long  
17 fetches, winds fetches on the islands, the potential  
18 for wave development, and overtopping under the long  
19 fetches.

20 After watching the Olympics last year I became  
21 aware that the swimming pools that they use -- the lane  
22 dividers are specifically designed to reduce waves  
23 between lanes and pools.

24 Is it possible to design, or incorporate into  
25 the reservoirs a series of floating buoys, or shallow

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

860

1 curtains, or something like that that would essentially  
2 break up or reduce the continuous long fetch that one  
3 sees on the island?

4 MR. NEUDECK: None that I'm aware of. A large  
5 rock, buttress, or eddie, or something like that which  
6 would actually divide the island in half, or you know  
7 in thirds, or something like that to breakdown the wave  
8 generating area. But as far as floating attenuation,  
9 they have a limited success.

10 It's not -- I don't know that there's anything  
11 out there that's going to be as successful as necessary  
12 to break some of these waves. There may be a product  
13 that I'm unaware of. We've tried to break them down  
14 after an island floods. And we've tried a number of  
15 floating attenuation devices and they've all failed.

16 MR. SUTTON: And also -- just so I clarify for  
17 the record, there was numerous discusses both with you  
18 and Mr. Tom Zuckerman relative to the habitat islands.

19 Is it my understanding that in terms of  
20 operating the habitat islands the way it's proposed to  
21 be operated that other than assuring continued  
22 maintenance of the levees, that there's no inherent  
23 problem in operating the habitat islands as they are  
24 proposed to be operated under the HMP; is that correct?

25 MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: I believe that's correct.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

861



1 But what we're saying is we believe there needs to be  
2 an enforceable obligation to maintain those levees as  
3 well to the standards that they're proposing.

4 And it's even more foreseeable that once they  
5 get taken over by creatures and so forth, that there  
6 might be less incentive on the part of project  
7 operators to do diligent levee maintenance. We're very  
8 concerned that that funding we're talking about be  
9 available and accessible and the arbitration procedure  
10 and so forth to ensure that those levees are maintained  
11 to the applicable standards.

12 MR. SUTTON: Okay. But assuming that that  
13 happens, that those levees are maintained, other than  
14 that you don't see any inherent problems in operating  
15 the two islands as habitats?

16 MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: There are inherent problems  
17 in operating them as habitat levees that are related  
18 to, you know, probably encouraging more beavers and  
19 that sort of thing to inhabit within the area. But not  
20 to the same degree that Mr. Neudeck is talking about  
21 with regard to the reservoir islands.

22 MR. SUTTON: And finally while I have the  
23 microphone in front of you, Mr. Zuckerman, you  
24 discussed the arbitration board, this independent  
25 arbitration board that would be established under your

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

862

1 proposed agreement.

2 Does the proposed agreement preclude, or  
3 prohibit any of the parties from filing a complaint, or  
4 an appeal of the decision of that board to either the  
5 Water Resources Control Board, or the Corp of  
6 Engineers?

7 MR. NOMESELLINI: No. That was an additive  
8 remedy not precluding any other remedy.

9 MR. SUTTON: So the presence of this  
10 arbitration board does not necessarily mean that if  
11 there's a problem that it could still end up here, or  
12 with the Corp?

13 MR. NOMESELLINI: It could very well end up  
14 here, or with the Corp. However, the idea is to  
15 provide a more expedited process that would be on top  
16 of the problem on a daily basis, or have that  
17 capability. And, therefore, there would be no need to  
18 go to the other forums, but they would not be  
19 precluded.

20 MR. SUTTON: Thank you. That's all I have.

21 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Mr. Canaday.

22 MR. NOMESELLINI: I assume that was a legal  
23 question, that's why the lawyer --

24 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: You were sworn.

25 MR. CANADAY: This is for Mr. Neudeck. Are

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

863

1           you aware on any of the islands of which you either  
2           consult, or work the borrow areas that are potentially  
3           as large as would be on the islands, or proposed for  
4           these islands? Large by meaning either in depth or in  
5           size.

6                         MR. NEUDECK: The answer is, no, with one  
7           qualification. This is borrow areas that are  
8           throughout the Delta, particularly very shallow  
9           borrows. One exception -- actually two exceptions of  
10          shallow borrows and the interior of the islands have  
11          been on some of the upland islands along the western --  
12          excuse me, the eastern fringe near Stockton.

13                        Whereas some of the borrow areas have been  
14          turned into shallow lakes. For the most part, the  
15          borrow areas that are ongoing in the Delta are skimming  
16          off the sedimentary soils on some of the higher fields  
17          that exist within the islands. So it's a relatively  
18          innocuous exercise. It's more or less just redeviling  
19          the sedimentary field.

20                        MR. CANADAY: Is it your understanding of the  
21          proposal here that these borrow areas are more in  
22          the -- would be more typically considered pits?

23                        MR. NEUDECK: It's been referenced in that  
24          sense that they be five, ten feet deep, yes.

25                        MR. CANADAY: Is there -- is there a problem

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

864

1 with deeper?

2 MR. NEUDECK: The deeper you go the more  
3 likely you are to intercept the sand as it runs between  
4 the islands.

5 MR. CANADAY: So if they were trying to tap  
6 resources say under an overburden of peat to get this  
7 sand then they have to go deeper than ten feet?

8 MR. NEUDECK: Yes.

9 MR. CANADAY: You talked about your preferred  
10 way of dealing with the levee maintenance would be to  
11 create a setback in their own dam, or levee system  
12 within the island; is that correct?

13 MR. NEUDECK: That's my engineering  
14 preference, yes.

15 MR. CANADAY: And to build those types of  
16 facilities you wouldn't be able to borrow that amount  
17 of material from within the islands would you, or could  
18 you?

19 MR. NEUDECK: It could be a challenge to find  
20 that much material on an island.

21 MR. CANADAY: So that the material would  
22 probably have to be imported from outside the area?

23 MR. NEUDECK: Yeah. I think if you're going  
24 to design it as a dam you're going to have a variation  
25 of materials available on an island.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

865



1                   MR. CANADAY: Also to make sure I understand,  
2                   one of your recommendations is that in the development  
3                   of these piezometer monitoring sites that your  
4                   recommendation is that there should be a -- a -- an  
5                   array within the island floors themselves rather than  
6                   just on the levees.

7                   Is that correct?

8                   MR. NEUDECK: Actually, what I was referring  
9                   to was an array of evaluation on the islands -- the  
10                  reservoir islands to determine the potential for  
11                  seepage. That's when I was referring to the array of  
12                  investigation.

13                  You're likely going to tap into some of these  
14                  veins that run from one island to the other far away  
15                  from the levee itself. As far as having an array of  
16                  piezometers on the interior of the islands on a  
17                  neighboring island that's going to be difficult to  
18                  predict without going out and investigating every of  
19                  the -- every one of these adjoining islands.

20                  I think in that case you would rely much upon  
21                  visible inspection, provided the visible inspection  
22                  would result in some type of remediation.

23                  MR. CANADAY: This is for Thomas Zuckerman.  
24                  So I better understand the characterization of the  
25                  arbitration board. The word "arbitration," is it

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

866

1           proposed that there's some sort of -- let's suppose the  
2           project proponent, whoever they were at the time this  
3           came before the arbitration board, is there a mechanism  
4           within that to if there was a continued disagreement  
5           between the project operators and members of the  
6           arbitration board, that the arbitration board could, in  
7           fact, cause a change to occur in operations at the  
8           project that, you know, would break a tie breaker,  
9           or --

10                         MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: Well, the arbitration board  
11           would control the expenditure of the security funds.

12                         MR. CANADAY: And that's all?

13                         MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: Well, that's -- that's a  
14           big all.

15                         MR. CANADAY: Yeah.

16                         MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: That would trigger the  
17           ability of the Central Delta Water Agency to use the  
18           example to go in and initiate the work using the  
19           project proponent's money to effectuate the necessary  
20           repairs that were deemed necessary by the arbitration  
21           panel.

22                         MR. CANADAY: That gets to your one exhibit  
23           where it's added to the proposal actions that the  
24           arbitration board could do. You had the word  
25           "filling." So I assuming that that has to do with the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

867

1 physical work of repairing levees and not control the  
2 filling of the islands with water?

3 MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: The arbitrator specifically  
4 would have the ability to order that the reservoirs be  
5 maintained at a lower level than they were currently  
6 at if there were problems. When I say the easements  
7 that would grant -- that would be the powers that would  
8 be vested in the arbitrators, the ability would be go  
9 in and actually lower the level of those islands if  
10 they were deemed to be causing a problem.

11 MR. CANADAY: Okay. Either lower the level,  
12 or restrict the filling to a higher level?

13 MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: Yes. Correct.

14 MR. CANADAY: Okay. And finally -- maybe you  
15 don't have any experience with this. The  
16 representative of an investment banker --

17 MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: Yes,

18 MR. CANADAY: -- and the recommendation of the  
19 people you represent is to have this bond, or fund of  
20 which can be tapped to make changes.

21 Are these kinds of arrangements common?

22 MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: Well, they are. I mean the  
23 most common form of it that I think we're all aware of  
24 is in making subdivision improvements, or anything of  
25 that nature in an urban area.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

868

1                   Off-site improvements are required to be  
2                   bonded by the municipality, so that the municipality  
3                   has some assurance that the conditions that are imposed  
4                   upon the development plan, such as the extension of a  
5                   sanitary sewer, or a storm drain, or construction of  
6                   streets, or lights, or whatever the case might be, will  
7                   occur regardless of the success or failure of the  
8                   development itself.

9                   MR. CANADAY: Okay.

10                  MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: That's the most common  
11                  occurrence. And it's a very common condition of almost  
12                  every urban development plan.

13                  MR. CANADAY: Is this in the form of a surety  
14                  bond, or is it cash on hand?

15                  MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: There is a series of  
16                  options that are granted to the developer. One could  
17                  be cash. Another can be a surety bond, which is the  
18                  most normal way of doing it. I think there's a third  
19                  method that you can apply.

20                  MR. NOMELLINI: Letter of credit from a bank?

21                  MR. T. ZUCKERMAN: Letter of credit from a  
22                  bank. There's very common. It's the same issue.

23                  MR. CANADAY: Thank you. That's all I have.

24                  HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Thank you,  
25                  Mr. Canaday.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

869



1 Ms. Leidigh, do you have any questions?

2 MS. LEIDIGH: No.

3 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: I have no  
4 questions. That concludes the cross-examination.

5 Do you have any redirect, Mr. Nomellini?

6 MR. NOME LLINI: I do. I want to call you  
7 Chairman.

8 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: You can call me  
9 chairman. I guess that would be --

10 MR. NOME LLINI: Sir.

11 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Okay.

12 ----oOo---

13 REDIRECT EXAMINATION OF CENTRAL DELTA WATER AGENCY

14 BY DANTE NOME LLINI

15 MR. NOME LLINI: This is kind of a question of  
16 the panel, there's been a lot of questioning about the  
17 extent of peat soil with preventing subsidence of peat  
18 soil.

19 And, Chris, you talked about how you handle  
20 the problem of subsidence of peat from a levee  
21 standpoint. And your testimony was that you add  
22 material on the land side of the levee to fortify it as  
23 the land surface goes down inside the island the levee  
24 maintains its stability.

25 Is that correct?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

870

1 MR. NEUDECK: That's correct.

2 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. Now, you heard the  
3 Delta Wetlands representative talk about saving the  
4 world from peat subsidence. And at the same time  
5 Kyser Shimasaki came up and said there was no peat soil  
6 left on Bacon Island. That it was mineral soil. And  
7 he was having a hard time farming the mineral soil in  
8 order to get the money to maintain the levees.

9 Now, in general, the Delta Wetlands are not  
10 uniformed with regard to their peat soil content, are  
11 they?

12 MR. NEUDECK: That's correct.

13 MR. NOMELLINI: And you guys all agree that in  
14 some places there is no peat. Other places the peat  
15 might be thick. And let's take like Webb Track. There  
16 are places on Webb Track where there is no peat soil  
17 left. Is that correct?

18 MR. NEUDECK: Yes. It is higher on Webb  
19 Track, yes.

20 MR. NOMELLINI: And there's areas that are  
21 fairly deep?

22 MR. NEUDECK: Correct.

23 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. And with regard to  
24 Bacon Island, do you know if Kyser is right that  
25 there's no peat soil left on Bacon Island?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

871

1                   MR. NEUDECK: Yeah. I'm familiar with some  
2 areas that are down to mineral soil, but this would  
3 reflect on farming interests more than --

4                   MR. NOMELLINI: Does anyone else know whether  
5 or not Kyser is right that there's no peat left on  
6 Bacon Island?

7                   MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Well, I've had a lot of  
8 experience on Bacon after farming there over 30 years  
9 on Bacon 11, which is --

10                  MR. NOMELLINI: When you say Bacon 11 you mean  
11 camp --

12                  MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: Camp 11.

13                  MR. NOMELLINI: That's an area within the  
14 island divided up into camps.

15                  MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: There are -- Kyser is  
16 partially right, but he's partially wrong. Large areas  
17 of Bacon have been eroded from peat, eroded -- the peat  
18 is gone, oxidized away. And large areas still have  
19 peat.

20                  There's extensive potato farming on Bacon.  
21 And I think that's true of all the areas. McDonald  
22 Island is part peat and part sediment. And as most of  
23 you well know, peat extended all the way to the City of  
24 Stockton a hundred years ago.

25                  And some of the best farming we now have is on

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

872

1 Union Island and Drexler Tract and Roberts Island, they  
2 all have peat material. And the land sells there  
3 much -- at a much higher price.

4 MR. NOME LLINI: So the loss of peat doesn't  
5 mean, in your opinion, that you can't successfully  
6 farm?

7 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: That's true.

8 MR. NOME LLINI: All right. Now, with regard  
9 to the peat soil subsidence problem in the Delta,  
10 taking Bacon Island there is some parts of Bacon Island  
11 that there's a subsidence problem and other parts that  
12 aren't going to subside anymore. Is that correct?

13 MR. A. ZUCKERMAN: That's true.

14 MR. NEUDECK: There's one underlying fact that  
15 can't be disputed and that is that the underlying peat  
16 under the levee foundation is only being compressed.  
17 It's is not blowing away. It's not oxidizing.

18 In fact, in some cases it's twice as thick as  
19 what was in the field, because the construction of the  
20 levee was they dredged the river out, placed the peat  
21 on top of the peat and started building the levee. So  
22 there's one undisputed fact that underneath that levee  
23 it is still there. And we have to contend with that  
24 peat. That's why I described some of the methodology  
25 in controlling the subsidence and strengthening of the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

873



1 island organics.

2 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. Now, with regard  
3 to -- there was a question as to what the  
4 recommendation of the Central Delta Water Agency would  
5 be as to a standard for the levee construction for the  
6 reservoirs.

7 And I think it's clear that you -- you, Chris,  
8 testified that the Bulletin 192-82 is a standard  
9 developed by the Department of Water Resources and was  
10 not intended to cover a reservoir, or flooding within  
11 the island, and then water on the outside as well as.  
12 Is that correct?

13 MR. NEUDECK: That's correct.

14 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. Now, you  
15 recommended that there be an interior levee. Are you  
16 talking about something like they did on Clifton Court  
17 Forebay where the Division of Dam Safety would approve  
18 the structure?

19 MR. NEUDECK: Yes, I was.

20 MR. NOMELLINI: Okay. So the standard that  
21 you would like to see imposed for a reservoir of this  
22 type would be the Division of Dam Safety standards?

23 MR. NEUDECK: Yes. And that's the only  
24 successful demonstration of this similar use in the  
25 Delta is on the forebay. So that's what I would refer

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

874

1 to.

2 MR. NOMELLINI: Now, with regard to the borrow  
3 areas, we know that within the rim of the Delta we've  
4 had various development projects that construct the  
5 borrow pits that turned them into residential lakes.  
6 And you've testified to that, I believe?

7 MR. NEUDECK: That's correct.

8 MR. NOMELLINI: And in any of those proposals  
9 did they propose to flood those areas at the elevation  
10 plus six?

11 MR. NEUDECK: No. In fact, the elevation of  
12 the lakes is held below the surrounding ground  
13 elevation.

14 MR. NOMELLINI: And there was no problem  
15 with -- regarding inducing seepage into adjoining  
16 islands, was there?

17 MR. NEUDECK: No, there was not.

18 MR. NOMELLINI: The water levels in these  
19 lakes was basically somewhere near ground water level?

20 MR. NEUDECK: Yeah. Near ground, or in some  
21 cases -- yeah, ground water level. In fact, it was  
22 just below the adjoining ground. In many cases they're  
23 at or near existing ground level.

24 MR. NOMELLINI: One of the problems with  
25 borrow pits as proposed by Delta Wetlands is that

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

875

1           because they're going to fill these areas to reservoir  
2           height that they will induce more seepage because  
3           they've opened up the sand bank; is that correct?

4                     MR. NEUDECK:  They'll sir-charge it with  
5           increased -- yes.

6                     MR. NOMELLINI:  Okay.  And the second area of  
7           concern was whether or not the borrow pit, in fact,  
8           undermine the stability of the levee.  And, therefore,  
9           in a case like on Webb Track if you went within 400  
10          feet of an unstable stretch of levee you could  
11          destabilize it by the excavation; is that correct?

12                    MR. NEUDECK:  Yes.  You could lose lateral  
13          support.

14                    MR. NOMELLINI:  Right.  Now, in these  
15          surrounding areas where we have borrowed pits used as  
16          residential lakes, do we have any of those unstable  
17          foundation conditions like we have on Webb and Bacon  
18          that you talked about?

19                    MR. NEUDECK:  That's what I was reflecting on,  
20          cases where we any excavations on the eastern edge, or  
21          eastern fringe of the Delta is primarily sedimentary  
22          soils.

23                    MR. NOMELLINI:  In other words, they're not  
24          the soft soil conditions that we're dealing with in  
25          these two reservoir locations?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

876

1 MR. NEUDECK: That's correct.

2 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. Now, with regard  
3 to the question pertaining to knowing the soil  
4 conditions within the reservoir islands, what you were  
5 saying was that you need more soil investigation out  
6 there in order to determine whether or not an  
7 interceptor well system around the perimeter could be  
8 affected?

9 MR. NEUDECK: That's correct.

10 MR. NOMELLINI: In other words, if you found  
11 other lenses that slipped underneath the clay lands,  
12 you might have to go deeper with these islands?

13 MR. NEUDECK: Exactly. Just having the  
14 profile underneath the levee isn't going to tell you  
15 what's outside that levee structure as far as the  
16 potential of seepage patterns.

17 MR. NOMELLINI: So you were talking about  
18 investigation that would proceed at a specific design  
19 of this interceptor well.

20 MR. NEUDECK: Right. It would be part of  
21 the -- to determine the depth of the seepage  
22 interceptor well as to whether it's going to be  
23 effective. If you have an underlying seepage pattern  
24 that's below the clay lands it's transmitting  
25 underneath the channel of the adjoining island, your

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

877



1           seepage interpreter well is not going to pick that up.

2                   MR. NOMELLINI: All right. Thank you. That's  
3 all I have.

4                   HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Okay. Any other  
5 recross-examination? Seeing none, staff?

6                   MS. LEIDIGH: No.

7                   HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right. You  
8 wish to offer your exhibits into evidence?

9                   MR. NOMELLINI: Yes. I would at this time  
10 like to offer Central Delta Water Agency's Exhibits 1  
11 through 16.

12                   HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right. Are  
13 there any objections to the receipt of this evidence  
14 into the record? Seeing none, they're accepted.

15                   MR. NOMELLINI: Thank you.

16                   HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Thank you. We'll  
17 take a minute or two while we rearrange here, but the  
18 next item will be the direct testimony of Pacific Gas  
19 and Electric.

20                   Good morning, again, Mr. Moss.

21                   MR. MOSS: Before we begin, I would like you  
22 to swear in our two witnesses they were not here the  
23 other day.

24                   HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Okay. Thank you.  
25 Please stand. Raise your right hand. You promise to

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

878

1 tell the truth in this proceeding?

2 THE WITNESSES: I do.

3 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Thank you. You  
4 may be seated.

5 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: That's fine.

6 ---oOo---

7 DIRECT TESTIMONY OF PACIFIC GAS AND ELECTRIC

8 BY RICHARD MOSS

9 MR. MOSS: Mr. Stubchaer, if you'll allow me,  
10 I have an opening statement I would like to make and  
11 then we will go to the testimony. Thank you.

12 PG&E's protest to the subject application is  
13 somewhat unusual in that it does not involve our usual  
14 objection based on injury to prior senior water rights,  
15 but it is instead based on the public interest and  
16 environmental impact that we believe comes from the  
17 Delta Wetlands's applications and how they -- that  
18 impact would fall on us and our utility infrastructure  
19 within the project area in the Central and Southern  
20 Delta.

21 In particular, PG&E believes that the  
22 intentional flooding of Bacon Island will seriously  
23 impact the maintenance and condition of Line 57, which  
24 is the sole gas transmission between the McDonald  
25 Island underground gas storage facility and the rest of

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

879

1 PG&E's gas supply and customer-service system.

2 While PG&E believes that it has vested land  
3 rights that will protect the easement right-of-way on  
4 Bacon Island from this intentional inundation, or other  
5 unreasonable burdens, we are not asking this Board to  
6 judge the validity of these claims.

7 Rather, PG&E is here today to explain what the  
8 land rights are and to present the factual evidence  
9 that even if Delta Wetlands were to prevail on the  
10 issue of our easement rights, the use of Bacon Island  
11 as a water storage reservoir would put an unreasonable  
12 maintenance and operations burden on PG&E. And,  
13 therefore, on our several million gas customers which  
14 we believe that burden would not be in the public  
15 interest.

16 PG&E does not support, or oppose the concept  
17 of the Delta Wetlands Project, but from the beginning  
18 of our relationship, first with Bedford Properties now  
19 Delta Wetlands, we have stated our concerns. We  
20 believe that they've been heard, but as a practical  
21 matter they've been ignored.

22 This lack of seriousness by Delta Wetlands  
23 was, again, just illustrated last week when Mr. Forkel  
24 admitted that he was not really familiar, had not  
25 recently even looked at the substance of PG&E's protest

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

880

1 of January 29th, 1988.

2 Or when we found out that Dr. -- that they had  
3 not asked Dr. Egan to personally go out and see Bacon  
4 Island and see our right-of-way before he opined that  
5 it shouldn't make much difference to PG&E if Delta  
6 Wetlands floods the pipelines. So I make that point.

7 Although it's already in the record of this  
8 proceeding, we believe it is useful to briefly review  
9 the terms of PG&E's protest. It starts by noting that  
10 the proposed reservoir project, quote, will inundate  
11 numerous PG&E electric and natural gas distribution  
12 lines and will affect the interstate transmission of  
13 electricity and natural gas, unquote.

14 It goes on to point out that the 500 kv  
15 Pacific intertide is situated not far from the Delta  
16 Wetlands Project, and expresses our concerns that the  
17 project not endanger this critical energy facility.  
18 The protest then highlights the threat to the McDonald  
19 Island pipelines which is set forth in an attached  
20 December 22nd, 1985, letter to John Winter from Marv  
21 Bennett who was then the manager of PG&E's Pipeline  
22 Operations Department.

23 I think it's important to note that the  
24 protest is not absolute, but states the conditions that  
25 Delta Wetlands would necessarily have to fulfill for

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

881



1 PG&E to drop its protest, that is provided on the form  
2 that you're very familiar with.

3 These conditions are that Delta Wetlands,  
4 quote, agrees to fully fund the cost of, one, all  
5 feasibility and engineering studies to ascertain the  
6 potential relocation and damage to PG&E properties.

7 And, two, the actual relocation replacement  
8 and/or reconstruction cost of all PG&E facilities  
9 impacted directly, or indirectly by their proposal.

10 Additionally, Delta Wetlands shall post a  
11 performance bond and shall fully ensure their near and  
12 long-term responsibility for all impacts on PG&E  
13 facilities and operations that arise from the  
14 development and/or operation of their project, end  
15 quote. That's on our protest.

16 As you can see PG&E did not say no to the  
17 project. We said, basically, make us whole, be  
18 responsible for your impacts on utility facilities and  
19 operations, don't endanger the backbone of California's  
20 gas and electric infrastructure. Basically, don't  
21 expect PG&E's ratepayers and shareholders to bear the  
22 risks of those facilities and operations that this  
23 proposed project will unquestionably bring.

24 I believe it doesn't take rocket science to  
25 know that the cost, the nature of the undertaking, the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

882

1 physical and worker risk of maintaining a high-pressure  
2 gas pipeline is by a factor of many folding easier on  
3 dry land than it is at the bottom of some 20 -- 20-foot  
4 reservoir or muddy lagoon.

5 How has Delta Wetlands responded? One, they  
6 have never seriously discussed the land rights issue.  
7 As recently seen by Mr. Forkel's attempt to pass off  
8 questions regarding these issues by saying they were  
9 the subject of some undocumented conversations with  
10 somebody at PG&E a long time ago, et cetera.

11 See, it wasn't a substance. They didn't say  
12 to us, you asked for something unreasonable. Here's  
13 what we'll offer. It never took place, not that I'm  
14 aware of anyway.

15 Two, they have attempted to dissuade the Board  
16 from even hearing PG&E's case, because it is in their  
17 minds, quote, a private matter of no apparent interest  
18 to the public.

19 And, three, they hired Dr. Egan to say that  
20 PG&E has nothing to worry about if we just let Delta  
21 Wetlands do its thing, its project. And, of course,  
22 you'll remember as he said we should have those two big  
23 barges nearby loaded with equipment and a trained  
24 staff, one barge to raise the other over the levee in  
25 case there was a problem.



1                   And I would also point out that the barge  
2                   better be anchored, because if we're there releasing  
3                   4,000 csf that barge may start pulling the barge off  
4                   somewhere else.

5                   Lastly, I'd like to comment on two points.  
6                   The issue of PG&E's alleged noncooperation with the  
7                   Egan/Delta Wetlands inquiry and why it isn't  
8                   unreasonable for this Board to condition any permit, or  
9                   license granted to Delta Wetlands on a condition that  
10                  clearly finds that before Delta Wetlands can build a  
11                  project that has the directed capacity to impact its  
12                  neighbors that they agree to indemnify these property  
13                  owners for any loss or damage that may a raise from the  
14                  construction and/or operation of the project.

15                  On the first issue, Delta Wetlands has  
16                  requested from PG&E detailed records concerning the  
17                  operation and maintenance of the gas transmission lines  
18                  that cross Bacon Island. Some of these requests were  
19                  for information that does not exist at all, or is kept  
20                  by PG&E in a different format than the request.

21                  Nevertheless, in response we gave them a lot  
22                  of detailed information. Everything that we could lay  
23                  our hands on that was not of a proprietary nature. But  
24                  still as you heard they want more. Why? What was the  
25                  point of these data requests?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

884

1                   If it was to show that PG&E built a robust  
2 pipeline and that it is well maintained, we'll  
3 stipulate to these facts. If it was to suggest that we  
4 should bear the burden of a flooding Bacon Island as we  
5 do for a river crossing, or a flooded Mildred Island, I  
6 believe this is to ignore the reality that this is not  
7 a purely technical issue. Nor are we asking for  
8 engineering help.

9                   Dr. Egan testified that if we give him the  
10 smart pig results for a run under Mildred Island he  
11 will tell us how to maintain Mildred Island. Thanks,  
12 but it's basically off the point of what we believe  
13 this hearing is which is mainly the question of whether  
14 we intentionally create another flooded Mildred Island  
15 and subject PG&E to additional costs and risks.  
16 If they, of course, have questions about our operation,  
17 our witnesses are here to answer them.

18                   And on the surety issue a few thoughts. The  
19 apparently unthinkable for Delta Wetlands expenses of  
20 Delta Wetlands relocating Line 57B off Bacon Island.  
21 Yes, it will be expensive. And as we'll shortly hear  
22 it's probably a matter of several million dollars, but  
23 it's not a cost that is out of the ballpark, or  
24 unreasonable for a project that has admitted in an  
25 average year they could have revenues of almost, at a

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

885



1           minimum, 31 million dollars.

2                       So that's basically why we think this Board  
3           should consider our protest in that scope.  It's not  
4           out of the question to relocate these facilities if, in  
5           fact, they want to use the island.

6                       I'd like to call as our first witness Scott  
7           Clapp.

8                       MR. CLAPP:  Good morning.

9                       MR. MOSS:  Mr. Clapp, would you state your  
10          name and occupation for this Board.

11                      MR. CLAPP:  My name is Scott Clapp.  I'm the  
12          director of Gas Transmission Pipeline Engineering for  
13          PG&E.

14                      MR. MOSS:  And briefly would you tell us your  
15          education and experience.

16                      MR. CLAPP:  Yes.  I'm a registered mechanical  
17          engineer with the State of California.  I have a  
18          bachelor's of science degree in mechanical engineering.

19                      I spent the last two and a half years as the  
20          director of gas transmission pipelines for PG&E.  Prior  
21          to that I was a division gas engineer, that may not  
22          mean a lot outside of PG&E, but basically  
23          responsibility for a geographic regional area.  I was  
24          directly responsible for code compliance, for design  
25          and replacement -- design of new facilities,

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

886

1 replacement of inadequate facilities.

2 I directly supervised the field forces that do  
3 the routine maintenance, operations, and inspection of  
4 our transmission pipelines as well as distribution of  
5 pipelines in that capacity.

6 Prior to that I worked as a facility engineer  
7 for a subsidiary company, Pacific Gas Transmission  
8 Company in Sandpoint, Idaho. And, again, I was  
9 directly involved in the code compliance, maintenance  
10 and operation of the pipelines there.

11 MR. MOSS: Thank you. Is the statement of  
12 your qualifications, which I believe we labeled as PG&E  
13 Exhibit 3, was that prepared by you?

14 MR. CLAPP: Yes, it was.

15 MR. MOSS: And I will show you your -- the  
16 written testimony of Scott Clapp. Is that your  
17 testimony?

18 MR. CLAPP: Yes, it is.

19 MR. MOSS: And was it -- did you prepare it?

20 MR. CLAPP: That was prepared by myself and  
21 parts of it under my direction.

22 MR. MOSS: Would you, please, summarize that  
23 testimony.

24 MR. CLAPP: Yeah. Thank you. First, I'd like  
25 to begin by giving everyone a basic description of our

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

887

1 system operation.

2 PG&E gets gas from three sources. First of  
3 all from a Line 400 system, which is Canadian gas. And  
4 that enters the State in our service territory at  
5 Klamath Falls. We have -- those are -- there's two  
6 pipelines there 36-inch and a 42-inch diameter  
7 pipeline.

8 We also get gas from the southern part of the  
9 State around Needles through a Line 300 system. And  
10 then we have some production that's local, California  
11 gas production. Those three sources of gas are not  
12 sufficient to meet peak load requirements for PG&E,  
13 you know, during residential high-load demands, to meet  
14 cold weather.

15 And so, therefore, we've installed and  
16 maintained a McDonald Island storage facility which  
17 injects gas during low periods during the summer,  
18 withdraws gas during high periods, high-low conditions  
19 during the winter. And that facility is connected to  
20 our greater transmission systems through Line 57B.

21 McDonald Island is not only used for injection  
22 withdrawal, it's also very important to have for two  
23 other reasons. First of which is inventory control.  
24 And sometimes you can imagine we forecast our load  
25 conditions based upon the weather and upon large

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

888

1 industrial load. And sometimes we miss those  
2 forecasts. And we need to use McDonald Island storage  
3 facility as inventory control so to be able to park gas  
4 and put it in and move it out.

5 And that's becoming increasingly important as  
6 the deregulation of the gas industry continues. We  
7 also need that facility to handle a planned, or  
8 unplanned capacity constraint on those other major legs  
9 of our system. So that if we had an incident on one of  
10 those legs we'd be able to withdraw gas on a short  
11 notice and not hold the rest of the system up so we  
12 wouldn't have to curtail customer load.

13 I think it's important to give you a  
14 description of the pipeline system as well. There are  
15 two lines out there. There's 57A, and that line was  
16 installed in 1949 by Standard Oil Corporation. We  
17 purchased it 1959. And it's, you know, basically  
18 state-of-the-art at 1949. It's not concrete coded.  
19 It's weighed in some sections. It has some dysmastic  
20 garb, it has problems with dysphonic coding. We  
21 maintain that line --

22 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Pardon me. Has  
23 problems with what?

24 MR. CLAPP: Dysphonic codings. Thank you for  
25 asking that. Dysmantic is a coding that goes on a

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

889



1 pipeline and it's prone to falling off, and that causes  
2 us some real issues with corrosion control.

3 That line is being maintained kind of in  
4 abeyance for PG&E with a potential evolution of  
5 rehabilitation techniques. So ultimately some day we  
6 may be able to rehabilitate that line.

7 Line 57B is the line that we're most concerned  
8 about. It is a 22-inch diameter pipeline. It consists  
9 mostly of .660-wall thickness pipe. That's .066  
10 inches, so roughly nearly three-quarters of an inch  
11 thick steel. It's got a primer coating on it. It's  
12 triple-wrapped in polyethylene tape. And that is  
13 encased in concrete to give a negative buoyancy of 12  
14 pounds per linear foot when it's underwater, which it  
15 is most of the time, because it's underground water.

16 That pipeline's dead weight is approximately  
17 200 pounds per linear foot. So it's quite heavy. This  
18 pipeline was geometrically pigged in 1992 to ascertain  
19 whether -- if there was any damage caused by the  
20 consolidation of the levees, and consolidation of the  
21 islands and levee instability.

22 And it was determined that it was under  
23 stress. And we ended up having to replace an elbow and  
24 add a small section of pipe to deal with those  
25 stresses. We also increased the maintenance activity

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

890

1 on that line by installing some tilt meters, so we  
2 monitor those monthly now so we can anticipate any  
3 further stresses put on that pipeline.

4 Another thing I thought would be beneficial  
5 for the Board is to hear some of the routine  
6 maintenance and operation activities that is required  
7 for the transmission pipeline. And we'll go into an  
8 exhaustive list of those, but basically we have to do  
9 routine maintenance.

10 These are minimum standards that are  
11 prescribed by code. And I emphasis that they're  
12 minimum. We do an annual control. We do a leak  
13 survey. We have to maintain cathodic protection levels  
14 to assure the pipeline does not corrode. And that in a  
15 minimum requires us to go out to the -- to the -- to  
16 intervals along the pipeline and take certain reads and  
17 witness any potential sources of harm for the pipeline.

18 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Another  
19 question -- sorry for the interpretation.

20 MR. CLAPP: No problem.

21 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: You said  
22 "prescribed by code," which code?

23 MR. CLAPP: Oh, okay. I plan to try to clear  
24 up that issue at the end of my testimony, but I could  
25 do it --

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

891

1 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: No. That's fine.

2 MR. CLAPP: Okay. That's one main area of  
3 pipeline maintenance. There's another one. We have to  
4 do periodic assessments where the minimum standards are  
5 not sufficient to ensure the integrity of the pipeline.  
6 And such is the case on Line 57B as evidenced by what  
7 we've done on doing the smart pigging and the close  
8 interval surveys. That's another more rigorous  
9 technique to determine cathodic protection and prevent  
10 corrosion and other things that we've done I can  
11 discuss if it benefits the Board.

12 And then if these minimum standards -- they're  
13 kind of like looking at symptoms. And if you find that  
14 there are problems by -- by looking at these symptoms  
15 you have to do post investigations and evaluations to  
16 determine the cause, and to further identify what the  
17 damage is and if a repair is necessary. Most all of  
18 those investigations ultimately end in an excavation of  
19 the pipeline, which leads me into some construction  
20 techniques and the issues that we have at PG&E.

21 Doing work anywhere in these islands is not a  
22 preferred construction area. And you can imagine that  
23 any time you're going to work on a pipeline first you  
24 have to excavate it, you have to maintain that  
25 excavation throughout the course of the -- of the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

892

1 repair. You have to remove the concrete coding.  
2 You've got to remove the tape coding. You have to  
3 evaluate the damage. And you have, generally, a couple  
4 of choices.

5 If there is damage you might have to use a  
6 repair sleeve, which is basically a heavy piece of  
7 pipeline that's cut in half. And you can put a saddle  
8 underneath, and one on the top. And you essentially  
9 put a pipeline inside of the pipeline so that the  
10 damage is confined and a new pipeline is installed  
11 around it.

12 Or you have to replace a segment where you can  
13 get fed up with other problems that prevent you from  
14 using a sleeve. And if you can imagine for a moment  
15 trying to do that in these kind of conditions, you have  
16 to either bench, or slope the excavation which would  
17 make it huge. You'd have to -- and probably most  
18 likely wouldn't work.

19 We have experience in installing pipeline out  
20 there. And it's been very difficult. You have to  
21 drive down the piling. And you have to pump all the  
22 water and you have to shore this pipeline -- this  
23 piling. There's a lot of cross-braces inside there  
24 that would prevent you from access, not entirely, but  
25 it would have to be dealt with. And then you'd have to

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

893



1 support this pipeline that weighs -- again, weighs 200  
2 pounds per linear foot.

3 You'd have to sling a sleeve at the lower end  
4 to be able to get a clip on it and weld it out, or when  
5 the worse case presents, you'd have to put in a section  
6 of line which would have to be lowered in. It would  
7 have to be aligned and would have to be welded up until  
8 it could be supported from the wells and you could  
9 drill out the other wells, replace the casing, remove  
10 all the shoring and -- you know, while dealing with  
11 these soil conditions. So I think you can get a pretty  
12 good idea that it's not a preferred location to work on  
13 a pipeline.

14 And I'd like to kind of bring these two things  
15 together in that the criticality of Line 57B to our gas  
16 transmission system and the difficulty in working on  
17 this pipeline not only in an inundated condition, but  
18 in its existing condition gives us grave concern about  
19 the Delta Wetlands Project.

20 Now, if I may, I'd like to try to clear up the  
21 code issue that was discussed yesterday afternoon.  
22 PG&E is a public utility in the State of California.  
23 And, therefore, falls under the jurisdiction of the  
24 California Public Utilities Commission.

25 California Public Utilities Commission uses

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

894

1           General Order 112(e) that gives us the code  
2           requirements for design, maintenance, operation,  
3           recordkeeping, and such for the pipeline. General  
4           Order -- the Commission just adopted DOT 49 CFR,  
5           primarily sections 192, as -- by reference as the  
6           governing code. DOT 192 -- or excuse me, 49 CFR  
7           incorporates specifically 26 industry standards.  
8           And it incorporates industry associations by reference.

9                         Those 26 standards ASEMB 31.4 is not listed.  
10           It's not incorporated by reference. However, the  
11           industry association is incorporated by reference. So  
12           I just hopefully leave the Board with the assurance  
13           that DOT 49 CFR has -- is the code that's required for  
14           us to design, maintain, and operate our pipeline  
15           facility. And while the other codes do have some good  
16           stuff in there, it is not the primary standard for  
17           which we have to design and maintain our pipelines.

18                         This concludes my oral testimony.

19                         MR. MOSS: I have a few more questions. You  
20           stated, of course, that beginning in the so-called dry  
21           condition it's not a preferred area to work in the  
22           Delta.

23                         Could you contrast what it would be like to  
24           if, in fact, Bacon Island was flooded how would we then  
25           carry out the same work that you described as difficult

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

895

1 in the dry condition?

2 MR. CLAPP: Well, I think we probably would be  
3 safe to say that we would give a repair a shot, maybe,  
4 by driving the sheet piling and things and determine if  
5 we could actually accomplish that kind of a repair.  
6 And at some point we'd have to decide whether that was  
7 just, you know, chasing our tail and back up and have  
8 to make a replacement of the effected -- of the damaged  
9 section, you know, across the island.

10 MR. MOSS: And --

11 MR. CLAPP: I don't know if that answers your  
12 question or not, Rick. I mean it's just working in an  
13 inundated condition, it would be difficult to keep the  
14 water and the soil from migrating into our excavation.  
15 And I'm not very optimistic that it would be possible  
16 to even do.

17 MR. MOSS: Would it make any difference if we  
18 were doing that during the time of year when they had  
19 say only a foot of water on the island rather than the  
20 full reservoir?

21 MR. CLAPP: It would make some difference, but  
22 not a lot. It's difficult to get the equipment out  
23 there. And this equipment is pretty large and heavy in  
24 its own. It has to be supported while it's doing its  
25 job. And -- and -- although I'm not a soil expert, I

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

896

1           have been out to the island and looking at some of the  
2           conditions out there from the surface doesn't seem like  
3           it's going to be a good soil to deal with.

4                         MR. MOSS: Dr. Egan suggested that PG&E,  
5           perhaps, have two barges standing by, one smaller than  
6           the other one with a crane in case it's flooded.

7                         Do you have any comments about that proposal?

8                         MR. CLAPP: No.

9                         MR. MOSS: Do you think it's feasible?

10                        MR. CLAPP: Yeah, anything is feasible. PG&E  
11           has built pipelines and pipe lands and things in pretty  
12           adverse conditions, but they require a tremendous  
13           amount of engineering resources, planning preparation,  
14           and expense. I'm really concerned that we may not be  
15           afforded that in an emergency situation when we need to  
16           get our McDonald Island storage facility back in  
17           operation.

18                        MS. BRENNER: Excuse me, for just one second.  
19           I'd like to raise one objection to PG&E's presentation  
20           of their case-in-chief.

21                        During the oral presentation the opening  
22           statements by Mr. Moss he went ahead and engaged in  
23           argument and rebuttal testimony. To that we hesitated  
24           to object. And now he's engaging in rebuttal testimony  
25           by asking cross questions that are really rebuttal and

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

897



1           have nothing to do with the direct testimony that's  
2           been prepared and written by Mr. Clapp.

3                       HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Ms. Leidigh.

4                       MR. MOSS: I would like to make an  
5           observation.

6                       HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Mr. Moss.

7                       MR. MOSS: Certainly, his direct testimony  
8           addresses problems of trying to maintain the pipeline  
9           in flooded conditions and in emergency issues. So, it  
10          turns out that's directly out of his testimony.

11                      MS. LEIDIGH: Okay. What I have to point out  
12          is that the structure of this hearing is to provide  
13          direct testimony during the case in chief. In other  
14          words, your main case has to conform to the written  
15          testimony you've provided. There will be time for  
16          rebuttal at the end of the hearing. And that would be  
17          the proper time to put on rebuttal, not during the case  
18          in chief. I think it's better not to mix things up.

19                      So I would suggest to the Hearing Officer that  
20          PG&E be asked to stick to the direct testimony.

21                      HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right. That  
22          will be the ruling.

23                      MR. MOSS: Certainly. Thank you.

24                      I'd like to ask two questions that I  
25          understood earlier came from Mr. Brown and were asked

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

898

1 to Delta Wetlands. And that first one was: How  
2 feasible would it be to parallel the existing line to  
3 build a second pipeline to, I guess, to provide greater  
4 reliability?

5 MR. CLAPP: Are you talking prior to, or after  
6 inundation of Bacon Island?

7 MR. MOSS: I assume to build it now before it  
8 would be inundated.

9 MR. CLAPP: It's quite feasible.

10 MR. MOSS: And do you have any idea what the  
11 cost would be?

12 MR. CLAPP: I can give a rough order of  
13 magnitude. We would -- we would need to do quite a bit  
14 of engineering and probably prepare an RFB for taking  
15 bids, but on the order of two million dollars a mile.

16 MR. MOSS: The second question was: How  
17 feasible is it to relocate the existing line in the  
18 levee to get it basically, I assume, in a higher  
19 position?

20 MR. CLAPP: That's also feasible to do.  
21 Probably getting appropriate rights-of-way and permits  
22 would be a difficult -- as difficult a process as  
23 constructing it.

24 And I might add that I don't think it would  
25 eliminate our concern in that now we'd have -- although

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

899

1 we'd have redundant capacity and if we had a damaged  
2 pipeline we could run on another pipeline, we're still  
3 going to have pipelines underneath an inundated island  
4 that if we do discover material defects, or anything  
5 that has to be repaired we're going to deal with the  
6 same construction issues that we have otherwise.

7 MR. MOSS: And does PG&E hold the Bacon Island  
8 easement potentially for the use of additional  
9 pipelines?

10 MR. CLAPP: That's my understanding, yes.

11 MR. MOSS: Okay. Thank you. I'd like to  
12 next --

13 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right. I  
14 think we'll take your next witness up after lunch,  
15 Mr. Moss.

16 MR. MOSS: Thank you.

17 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Any announcements  
18 of staff before we break for lunch? Okay. We'll take  
19 a 60-minute lunch break. We'll be back here at  
20 1:00 p.m.

21 (Luncheon recess taken.)

22 ----oOo----

23

24

25

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

900

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

TUESDAY, JULY 15, 1997, 1:02 P.M.

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA

---oOo---

HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Good afternoon.

We'll reconvene the Delta Wetlands Water Rights  
Hearing.

Before you start, Mr. Moss, I just want to  
make an announcement of a discrepancy. The version of  
the hearing notice which is on our web site, misses --  
does not include one of the hearing dates. And that's  
July 24th.

I don't know how many of you relied on the  
hearing notice on the web site as opposed to what was  
received in the mail. But we are scheduled, if  
necessary, to meet on July 24th. That's one of the  
noticed hearing dates.

And could someone sitting by that back door,  
please, close the door. The glare behind the witness  
is disturbing. Thank you.

And, Mr. Moss.

MR. MOSS: Thank you, Mr. Stubchaer. And  
welcome, Mr. Brown.

I'd like call as PG&E's second witness  
Bruce Hardy. Mr. Hardy you took the oath?

MR. HARDY: Yes.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

901



1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

---oOo---

CONTINUING DIRECT TESTIMONY OF PACIFIC GAS AND ELECTRIC  
BY RICHARD MOSS

MR. MOSS: Would you state your name and your  
occupation, please.

MR. HARDY: Bruce Mills, M-I-L-L-S, Hardy,  
H-A-R-D-Y.

MR. MOSS: And your occupation?

MR. HARDY: Occupation, I'm land rights --  
Senior Land Rights Specialist at PG&E.

MR. MOSS: And could you briefly tell us about  
your education and experience.

MR. HARDY: I've been with PG&E 32 years, the  
last 25 of which have been in the land-related work  
supervision administration. I train other people in  
land rights, interpret land rights, legal  
interpretations. Assist the operating departments in  
determining what they can do and what they can't do  
within the rights we have acquired for facilities.

HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Could you take the  
microphone a little closer to you, please?

MR. HARDY: Certainly.

HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Thank you.

MR. MOSS: And was the statement of your  
qualifications that was filed in this matter prepared

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

902

1 by you?

2 MR. HARDY: Yes, it was.

3 MR. MOSS: And was the "Written Testimony of  
4 Bruce Hardy" prepared by you?

5 MR. HARDY: Yes, it was.

6 MR. MOSS: Could you briefly summarize that  
7 testimony.

8 MR. HARDY: Yes. Pacific Gas and Electric  
9 company acquires land rights for its facility  
10 installations in a variety of manners. Primarily  
11 they're nonexclusive easements in gross. Although,  
12 with respect to the Delta area, we do have some  
13 licenses and leases from the reclamation boards and  
14 State Lands Commission.

15 The rights -- the easements rights that we  
16 have are -- for those of you that don't understand  
17 easements, are the right to use the property for a  
18 specific purpose, or purposes as set forth in the  
19 document, the easement grant.

20 The easements allow us to use the land in a  
21 manner set forth in the document without any  
22 unreasonable inference from the landowner with the  
23 enjoyment and use of those rights. PG&E has both gas  
24 and electric facilities on the islands that are the  
25 subject of this project.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

903

1                   The primary point of issue are the two major  
2                   gas lines going across Bacon Island.  However, we do  
3                   have a considerable amount of electric facilities on  
4                   easements that not only serve the islands that are part  
5                   of this project, but go through those islands to serve  
6                   other adjacent islands.

7                   So they're an integral part of our  
8                   distribution system the facilities performance rights.  
9                   The concern about whether -- how flatting might affect  
10                  these rights is that it could impair access to our  
11                  facilities, obviously is one issue.  And also it  
12                  interferes with our enjoyment of those rights as -- as  
13                  they were acquired.

14                  MR. MOSS:  And, Mr. Hardy, have you, since the  
15                  preparation of your written testimony, seen most of  
16                  these rights-of-way?

17                  MR. HARDY:  Yes, I have.  The documents you're  
18                  speaking of?

19                  MR. MOSS:  Well, both the documents and in the  
20                  field have you seen the --

21                  MR. HARDY:  In the field, I've been on Bacon  
22                  Island.

23                  MR. MOSS:  I have no further questions.  That  
24                  concludes PG&E's direct testimony.

25                  HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER:  All right.  We're

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

904

1 now ready for cross-examination. Who wishes to  
2 cross-examine Pacific Gas and Electric witnesses?

3 Only Delta Wetlands. All right. You may  
4 proceed.

5 MR. NELSON: My name is Joe Nelson. I'm  
6 appearing on behalf of Delta Wetlands through Ellison  
7 and Schneider.

8 Mr. Stubchaer, as an initial point we would  
9 like to move to strike the testimony of Mr. Hardy. His  
10 testimony solely expresses legal conclusions regarding  
11 PG&E's easements. They should not be accepted and  
12 should be reserved to PG&E's brief.

13 In particular, Mr. Hardy has not provided any  
14 of the documents that he is testifying to. His written  
15 testimony provides insights to a number of easements  
16 and other permits that PG&E allegedly holds with  
17 respect to both Bacon Island and Webb Track, but none  
18 of those documents have been provided as exhibits on  
19 behalf of PG&E.

20 Additionally, with respect to the issue of the  
21 exhibits and whether or not PG&E has provided those  
22 easements as exhibits, we would also like to make it  
23 clear on the record that in Mr. Hardy's testimony, he  
24 states that there are two easements on Webb Track with  
25 respect to PG&E gas lines.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

905



1                   I can assure you immediately after we saw  
2                   Mr. Hardy's testimony, Delta Wetlands did an extensive  
3                   title search on Webb Track and did not find any such  
4                   easements.

5                   Further, when we requested copies of those  
6                   easements from PG&E. We have not received any such  
7                   legal documents, or easements from PG&E identifying the  
8                   easements that Mr. Hardy is referring to.

9                   So in that extent, not only has Mr. Hardy --  
10                  is his testimony providing legal conclusions on  
11                  easements, which is an issue of title property rights  
12                  and what the easements provide in the sense of rights  
13                  and obligations between the two parties, but also the  
14                  exhibits have not been provided for those documents.

15                  HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Mr. Moss?

16                  MR. MOSS: Two points, sir. One is, I stated  
17                  in my opening comments we are not asking the Board to  
18                  judge the validity of the document. We presented  
19                  Mr. Hardy merely to inform the Board that from PG&E's  
20                  perspective, we believe that we have these rights.

21                  That if the rights are as we claim, they may  
22                  have impact on the project. But we did not feel that  
23                  it was appropriate to submit the documents. We're not  
24                  asking you to pass on their validity.

25                  So his testimony, basically, is informational.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

906

1           It does not -- it does not attempt to put into the  
2           record these particular documents.

3                       As to the issue of the -- that Mr. Nelson  
4           referred to on Webb Track, I would suggest that he ask  
5           Mr. Hardy a question, or questions about that. And I  
6           think he's prepared to respond to that.

7                       HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Just a moment  
8           while I look at this.

9                       Mr. Moss?

10                      MR. MOSS: Yes, sir.

11                      HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Looking at  
12           Mr. Hardy's testimony he states, I believe, that  
13           paraphrasing it, that it's certain whether you have  
14           some easements, but you do have other easements?

15                      And to the extent that you have easements and  
16           this is sworn testimony, could you produce those  
17           easements?

18                      MR. MOSS: Yes, sir, we certainly could  
19           produce those easements. Certainly, not today, but  
20           certainly within the pendency of this hearing.

21                      HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: When could you  
22           produce them? By next -- by the time we resume  
23           Tuesday?

24                      MR. MOSS: Yes, sir.

25                      HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right. Now,

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

907

1 with regard to the rest of your objection, or motion to  
2 strike, Mr. Nelson, I think that you can proceed with  
3 your cross-examination questions.

4 We will consider your objection giving weight  
5 to the evidence. And dependent upon what easements are  
6 produced, we may -- we may or may not strike all or  
7 part of the testimony.

8 MR. NELSON: Thank you, Mr. Stubchaer. Just  
9 to -- to clarify, and I don't mean to repeat anything.  
10 I want to make sure. Sometimes I forget how much I've  
11 said.

12 With respect to our objections on this  
13 piece -- on Mr. Hardy's testimony, our objections are  
14 both to the fact that it has not been provided and also  
15 that it's irrelevant to the water rights matters that  
16 are here before the Board. So --

17 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Well, that's  
18 something that -- that you can argue. I'm not sure  
19 that we have turned down direct testimony on that  
20 basis. We have been through some other parts of this,  
21 too. So, as I said, we will consider your objections  
22 and give the weight to the evidence.

23 MR. NELSON: Thank you, Mr. Stubchaer.

24 //

25 //

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

908

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

---oOo---

CROSS-EXAMINATION OF PACIFIC GAS AND ELECTRIC

BY DELTA WETLANDS PROPERTIES

BY JOSEPH NELSON

MR. NELSON: My first questions are for  
Mr. Hardy.

Number one, are you an attorney for PG&E?

MR. HARDY: No, sir, I'm not.

MR. NELSON: Do you hold any legal degrees?

MR. HARDY: No, sir, I do not.

MR. NELSON: So when testifying to the  
documents that you are going to provide at the request  
of the Board, your testimony is only with respect to  
the factual existence of those documents?

MR. HARDY: Yes.

MR. NELSON: And not to any legal conclusions  
as to what the rights, or obligations of any of the  
parties are?

MR. HARDY: My conclusions are limited to my  
knowledge of -- acquired over 25 years of reading  
documents and understanding and interpreting those  
documents.

MR. NELSON: As a non lawyer?

MR. HARDY: As a non lawyer. That is correct.

MR. NELSON: Thank you. Now, I would like to

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

909



1 first of all address the issue of Webb Track easements  
2 that you referred to in your testimony.

3 In your testimony you said you identified two  
4 Webb Track easements. Did you -- are two easements in  
5 existence with respect to Webb Track?

6 MR. HARDY: What I identified was that we have  
7 mapping and information which indicates that we had gas  
8 well connections to two gas wells located on Webb Tract  
9 Floater Number one and Number two. And those  
10 facilities are in the ground. And although I  
11 understand that they're currently idle and not  
12 withdrawing.

13 MR. NELSON: So there is no easements for  
14 those two --

15 MR. HARDY: I could not find a document per  
16 se, no.

17 MR. NELSON: Okay. And floater well number  
18 one and two have been inoperable for how long?

19 MR. HARDY: I don't know whether they're  
20 inoperable. They're not currently in operation as I  
21 understand.

22 MR. NELSON: Mr. Clapp, do you know how long  
23 those two wells have not been operated?

24 MR. CLAPP: No, sir.

25 MR. NELSON: Let me turn to Mr. Clapp. Are

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

910

1           you aware that the Delta Wetlands not only requested  
2           documents from PG&E, but also asked to meet with a PG&E  
3           engineer -- have a meeting with PG&E engineers and  
4           Mr. Egan?

5                         MR. CLAPP:  Yes, I'm aware of that.

6                         MR. NELSON:  Was that request granted?

7                         MR. CLAPP:  No, it was not.

8                         MR. NELSON:  Do you think that such a meeting  
9           would be useful?

10                        MR. CLAPP:  Yes, I do.  I was advised by  
11           Counsel, given the situation and the dealings that we  
12           have had with Delta Wetlands Project, that it was not  
13           advisable at this time.

14                        MR. NELSON:  In the past, with respect to the  
15           maintenance activities that PG&E conducts for Line 57B,  
16           how long does it take PG&E to conduct their annual  
17           maintenance inspection?

18                        MR. CLAPP:  There's several maintenance  
19           inspections that are required.  So I really can't  
20           answer that question without a more detailed question  
21           on your part.

22                        MR. NELSON:  Well --

23                        MR. CLAPP:  I mean in total?

24                        MR. NELSON:  For example, your annual  
25           inspection that you conduct about every year the last

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

911

1 week of April that is a walk down of the line.

2 MR. CLAPP: We meet most of the requirements  
3 of that inspection by aerial patrol. The cathodic  
4 protection survey is one that we can't meet obviously  
5 because of aerial patrol.

6 And that requires us to pick up type of soil  
7 potentials on about eight-mile intervals once a year.  
8 And we do rectify our inspections and readings which is  
9 the device that puts the current on the pipeline. We  
10 do those once every other month.

11 And so I would expect that probably takes  
12 about -- let's see, couple, three days to complete the  
13 pipe to soil inspection. And probably, you know, on  
14 the order a day a week to do the rectifier readings and  
15 maintenance.

16 MR. NELSON: How long, if you are just  
17 limiting your inspection work to Bacon Island?

18 MR. CLAPP: It's a minimal amount of time.

19 MR. NELSON: How long -- minimal, less than a  
20 day, six hours, two hours?

21 MR. CLAPP: Couple hours. Couple hours, but  
22 as I mentioned in my oral testimony, those are -- those  
23 are minimum required activities. And if we discover  
24 that we have, say, low pipe to soil potentials we have  
25 to do post-investigation, and that could be very

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

912

1           substantial and include excavating a line.

2                   MR. NELSON:  And how long does it take you to  
3           just do your planning for those more extensive  
4           inquiries?

5                   MR. CLAPP:  That's dependent upon what we  
6           discover in the, you know, in the initial readings that  
7           we pick up.

8                   MR. NELSON:  When you're talking about your  
9           extensive investigations, you talking about things like  
10          geometric pigging, or those -- those types of  
11          investigations?

12                   MR. CLAPP:  Yeah, geometric pigging and  
13          potentially post-interval survey, which is a more in  
14          depth investigation of the particular section of the  
15          pipeline.

16                   MR. NELSON:  And don't you have to plan  
17          several months ahead to do those?

18                   MR. CLAPP:  We have contractors available that  
19          actually perform that type of work.  And so we could --  
20          we could probably get them geared up in a couple of  
21          weeks or so to do that.

22                   MR. NELSON:  So it's not an immediate reaction  
23          time by any means with respect to finding an initial  
24          anomaly, or question that you want to further  
25          investigate.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

913



1                   MR. CLAPP: Not in with respect to the  
2                   cathodic protection surveys, but it potentially could  
3                   be in respect to the intelligent pigging that we do of  
4                   the line. We may find an anomaly that we would choose  
5                   to -- this is somewhat unlikely, but we may find an  
6                   anomaly that we would need to derate the pipeline so we  
7                   could do a proper investigation and repair.

8                   MR. NELSON: I'm sorry. You said "derate"?

9                   MR. CLAPP: Yeah. The pipeline is currently  
10                  rated for 2160 psi. And we may choose that if we found  
11                  an anomaly that caused us concern we may choose to  
12                  downrate that pipeline to a lower pressure, or take it  
13                  out of service until we could do further investigation  
14                  and repair.

15                 MR. NELSON: And how long would that pipeline  
16                 typically of be out of service to do that further  
17                 investigation?

18                 MR. CLAPP: As short as possible.

19                 MR. NELSON: Can you give me an estimate as  
20                 to -- number one, have you ever had that happen before  
21                 where you had to take the pipeline out of service?

22                 MR. CLAPP: Yes, we have. And that was as a  
23                 result of an intelligent pigging survey done in 1992.  
24                 And we were able -- with that particular problem we  
25                 were we were able to plan the remediation. And we did

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

914

1           that in 1993. Does that answer your question?

2                       MR. NELSON: What -- when in 1992 did you find  
3 the results that led you to do the work?

4                       MR. CLAPP: I am not familiar enough with the  
5 specifics of that project to be able answer to that. I  
6 know that that data does exist.

7                       MR. NELSON: So it was an extensive period of  
8 time in which, after you found the results, you felt  
9 you needed to do work, you did planning and you planned  
10 your remediation in a matter was so that you both could  
11 have access to the areas you needed to work on, and to  
12 have all the equipment you needed for it; is that  
13 correct?

14                      MR. CLAPP: Yes, sir. That was on the -- on  
15 the levee from McDonald Island though, which is a  
16 different situation than is proposed by Delta Wetlands.

17                      MR. NELSON: With respect -- with respect to  
18 these line inspections that you do, has PG&E conducted  
19 inspections of the portion of Line 57B that underlies  
20 Mildred Island which is now flooded?

21                      MR. CLAPP: No, we have not. We plan to do a  
22 post-interval survey -- well, yes. Wait. Let me  
23 answer that question differently.

24                      The intelligent pigging that we performed on  
25 57B did include Mildred Island. Close interval survey

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

915

1 of the pipeline has been performed on McDonald Island,  
2 but has not been performed on Mildred Island, nor has  
3 it been performed on any of the other islands that 57B  
4 crosses.

5 MR. NELSON: Do you do annual inspections of  
6 the line with respect to leaks --

7 MR. CLAPP: Yes.

8 MR. NELSON: -- of McDonald Island?

9 MR. CLAPP: Yes. That's required by code.

10 MR. NELSON: And how do you do it with -- for  
11 the section that is flooded under Mildred Island?

12 MR. CLAPP: Via boat survey.

13 MR. NELSON: How long does it take to do that?

14 MR. CLAPP: As long as it takes to cross  
15 Mildred Island with a boat. I mean you can -- you need  
16 to go at a speed so that you could assess if there are  
17 any leaks via bubbles coming up through the surface.  
18 So that with -- you know, of course, you'd have to  
19 probably do that at about a mile or two an hour.

20 MR. NELSON: Is it true that your maintenance  
21 inspections to date for Line 57B have generally  
22 characterized the pipe as "in good and in excellent  
23 condition"?

24 MR. CLAPP: Yes, sir. I should qualify that  
25 with the exception, of course, as we mentioned several

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

916

1 times about the intelligent pig survey that we did.

2 MR. NELSON: And that was with respect to  
3 looking at stress burdens for levees and that was what  
4 caused you to replace the elbow on McDonald Island.  
5 Correct?

6 MR. CLAPP: That's correct.

7 MR. NELSON: Let's just go to that point.  
8 Right after you did -- or at the same time that you did  
9 the replacement at McDonald Island for the elbow, did  
10 you put monitors on other levees along 57B to check for  
11 additional stress?

12 MR. CLAPP: Yes, we did. We established  
13 benchmarks and we installed tilt meters on those  
14 levees.

15 MR. NELSON: So did Bacon Island have monitors  
16 placed on its levees?

17 MR. CLAPP: Yes, it did.

18 MR. NELSON: So you are presently monitoring  
19 the burden for Line 57B that are caused by those  
20 levees?

21 MR. CLAPP: That's correct. We monitor it  
22 monthly.

23 MR. NELSON: With respect to the inspections  
24 that you were discussing, is it correct that you stated  
25 that some or most of the inspections you -- result in

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

917



1 excavations of the line?

2 MR. CLAPP: I can't recall exactly what I  
3 said. But what the intent of the response was is that  
4 if you find reason to be concerned with your minimum  
5 maintenance and operations, or your other assessment  
6 that's necessary on your pipeline, they ultimately  
7 yield and -- and these things are not reason to weigh  
8 by engineering analysis, then they will ultimately  
9 result in the excavation of the pipeline.

10 MR. NELSON: How often have you had to  
11 excavate portions of Line 57B on Bacon Island?

12 MR. CLAPP: I'm -- I'm not prepared to answer  
13 that question just because I'm not close enough to the  
14 history of that pipeline to be able to answer that  
15 accurately right now.

16 MR. NELSON: Do you manage Line 57B?

17 MR. CLAPP: I have been -- no, I do not. I  
18 guess I probably should describe that a little bit; is  
19 that I'm an engineering director. And there are other  
20 departments within our organization that are  
21 responsible for the maintenance of the pipeline.

22 As I say the field supervision of the crews  
23 and such. And so I don't have that capacity in this  
24 job, although I have had that in my previous career  
25 experience. And so maybe that has added some

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

918

1           confusion, in difference assignments. And my other  
2           assignments were in different geographical areas than  
3           what we're talking about here with Mildred Island and  
4           Bacon Island and such.

5                       MR. NELSON: All right. In your position do  
6           you usually authorize major repair work that's going on  
7           in a line?

8                       MR. CLAPP: Yes. I authorize the capital  
9           investments.

10                      MR. NELSON: Since you've been here -- been  
11           with PG&E have you ever authorized a -- a -- an  
12           investment for repair or maintenance on Line 57B  
13           underlying Bacon Island?

14                      MR. CLAPP: No, sir. I have not been in that  
15           capacity prior to January of 1995.

16                      MR. NELSON: To your knowledge have any such  
17           authorizations been made?

18                      MR. CLAPP: We can get specific details on  
19           that. Actually, I believe it was provided as the  
20           information recorded on the pipeline survey sheets.

21                      If you're not familiar with those documents it  
22           would be difficult to read, but we can give you the  
23           history of that pipeline in detail across Bacon Island.

24                      MR. NELSON: All right. I -- I suggested --  
25           we would appreciate that greatly with respect to some

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

919

1 of the documents you provided with the pipeline survey  
2 sheet. They do have a lot of numbers on them. And  
3 some of them are -- if by chance after the hearing if  
4 you can give us a little more information, or provide  
5 it to the Board with the exhibits and the easements  
6 that you're going to provide next week.

7 In your testimony --

8 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Pardon me,  
9 Mr. Nelson, you said after the hearing.

10 MR. NELSON: Excuse me. Today. I'm sorry,  
11 just after today that he provide, or meet with us to  
12 explain some of those pipeline survey sheets a little  
13 bit more.

14 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Is that a request  
15 that PG&E has agreed to and be part of what we expect  
16 on Tuesday, or is --

17 MR. MOSS: No. Again, my reaction is on  
18 Tuesday we'll supply the easements that Mr. Hardy  
19 referred to.

20 And I feel that as much as the engineers would  
21 like to have a friendly chat about this, we're in an  
22 adversarial situation with Delta Wetlands. And my  
23 advice to them is to basically hold off until that  
24 situation is resolved.

25 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: I think we need to

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

920

1 clarify the informal understandings that was just  
2 discussed there.

3 What is your understanding, Mr. Nelson?

4 MR. NELSON: Well, let me back up a little  
5 bit. First of all, we have asked for extensive  
6 maintenance records. We have asked for maintenance  
7 records on Line 57B.

8 And while we have received some inspection  
9 reports and other documents, I do not believe -- and  
10 I'd have to check with Mr. Egan, but I do not believe  
11 that we have found any records pertaining to  
12 excavations, or major repair work on Line 57B  
13 underlying Bacon Island.

14 That was with respect to my -- that was the  
15 focus of my question. And so to the extent that we  
16 already requested those maintenance records from PG&E.  
17 And while we did get some, what we don't know is if we  
18 got all.

19 MR. MOSS: I'll be happy to review that  
20 question and if there are additional records pursuant  
21 to that request, we'll supply them.

22 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: And when will you  
23 do that review?

24 MR. MOSS: In the next week. I mean I have to  
25 find the people who have the records. I certainly

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

921



1 don't have them, and find out, whether in fact, they  
2 have such records. Do such records even exist? I'm  
3 not aware of that.

4 It may be as testified that no such work was  
5 done within the time period we have records. I don't  
6 know one way or the other.

7 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: If we conclude  
8 this hearing on schedule, that will be a week from  
9 tomorrow on the 24th, would you have it before then?

10 MR. MOSS: We'll make every attempt to locate  
11 if there's -- these records exist, yeah.

12 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: And if they exist,  
13 then what?

14 MR. MOSS: To supply them.

15 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right.

16 MR. MOSS: Yeah. We have no problem to supply  
17 them if they exist.

18 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right. Thank  
19 you.

20 MR. NELSON: Mr. Clapp, in your testimony you  
21 asserted that Delta Wetlands must be required to draw  
22 down the phreatic surface, which I think means water  
23 level, below Line 57B and keep Bacon Island dry for  
24 three months every summer.

25 How often has PG&E asked landowners or the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

922

1 Reclamation District on Bacon Island to draw down the  
2 water to below the bottom of Line 57B for three months  
3 in the summer?

4 MR. CLAPP: I don't know, if at all.

5 MR. NELSON: To your knowledge you -- that has  
6 never been requested?

7 MR. CLAPP: To my knowledge it has not been  
8 requested.

9 MR. NELSON: Can we turn a little bit to  
10 Mildred Island, again. Isn't it true that Mildred  
11 Island has been flooded for the past 14 years?

12 MR. CLAPP: That's true.

13 MR. NELSON: Does PG&E have any plans to  
14 reclaim Mildred Island, dewater it?

15 MR. CLAPP: No, we do not.

16 MR. NELSON: So you intend to continue to  
17 maintain your Line 57B under its present conditions for  
18 Mildred Island?

19 MR. CLAPP: While we intend to maintain the  
20 pipeline, there it's a matter of economics that we do  
21 not prefer our pipeline to be there and the -- be  
22 accessible.

23 I do know the Mildred Island was -- there was  
24 levee breaches. An act of God flooded that pipeline.  
25 And it was not by any effect that PG&E would have had

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

923

1 nor preferred.

2 MR. NELSON: With respect to concerns about  
3 flooding of islands, does PG&E -- Mr. Zuckerman  
4 testified previously that PG&E contributes I believe 79  
5 and 95 percent of the levee maintenance and repair  
6 funds for McDonald Island levees.

7 Is that a result of PG&E's concerns about  
8 McDonald Island flooding, or protecting its facilities  
9 on McDonald Island?

10 MR. CLAPP: I don't have -- I don't sit on the  
11 Rec Commission Board. And I have no reason to doubt  
12 those percentages that -- that were offered in the  
13 testimony. But one thing I can comment on there is  
14 McDonald Island has two large facilities within its  
15 levees.

16 They're Turner Cut Platform and McDonald  
17 Island platforms. These are the facilities that have  
18 the compressors to put the pipeline -- put the gas  
19 under pressure and put it is into the storage field,  
20 and also to withdraw it, remove any liquids and put it  
21 into 57B.

22 So we have a larger capital investment and  
23 concern out there, you know, to protect other levees at  
24 other islands.

25 MR. NELSON: Do you provide, or assist in

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

924

1 funding of levee repairs and maintenance on Bacon  
2 Island or on Palm Tract?

3 MR. CLAPP: That's not my area of expertise.  
4 I don't know.

5 MR. NELSON: Does Line 57B cross those two  
6 islands?

7 MR. CLAPP: 57B crosses Bacon Island --

8 MR. NELSON: Doesn't --

9 MR. CLAPP: And -- yeah, 57A and B both cross  
10 Palm Tract as well.

11 MR. NELSON: Okay. With respect to that, you  
12 have been testifying that you are concerned about  
13 inundation of Line 57B on Bacon Island, but you are not  
14 willing to pay for any -- just under its present  
15 condition, you're not willing to pay for any of the  
16 additional costs for levee repair and stability?

17 MR. CLAPP: I don't think that's a question  
18 for a gas engineering-type question. I think it's more  
19 of a management question and a rights issue, isn't it?

20 MR. NELSON: I've -- my question with respect  
21 to this is: You seem to make a distinction between  
22 protection of your McDonald Island facilities versus  
23 the other islands with respect to the fact that you  
24 have easements over these lines.

25 You don't seem to be very concerned about

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

925



1 protecting those easements versus your protection of  
2 McDonald Island. So you just essentially stated that  
3 you make a calculated risk that inundation could occur  
4 on Bacon Island and you are not going to pay for any  
5 levee repairs to stall such an occasion.

6 MR. MOSS: I have an objection. I don't  
7 believe he said that. He basically said that he's not  
8 the person who would make that decision. And he has  
9 certainly already testified that PG&E actively monitors  
10 the condition of the pipeline on Bacon Island and has  
11 expressed concern for its well-being. So I believe  
12 that -- that's what he already testified to.

13 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Is your objection  
14 that he has misstated the testimony?

15 MR. MOSS: Yes.

16 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Okay.

17 MR. MOSS: And that it's been basically --

18 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Okay. Sustained.

19 MR. NELSON: Lastly, I'd like to discuss a  
20 little bit about the third-party impacts. Isn't it  
21 true that third-party impacts are one of the largest  
22 causes of pipeline ruptures and damage to the pipeline  
23 underground?

24 MR. CLAPP: Yes, that's true.

25 MR. NELSON: And isn't it true that flooding

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

926

1 of Bacon Island will actually reduce the amounts of  
2 third-party impact since it is presently under heavy  
3 ag -- intensive agricultural use?

4 MR. CLAPP: Line 57B was installed with  
5 third-party damage in mind. It is installed primarily  
6 at the edge of the roadway, which isn't subject to  
7 agriculture. It has doglegs that put it down below the  
8 ditches that it crosses so that it's less likely to be  
9 hit or damaged during cleanout.

10 We have good operating relationships with the  
11 people that farm the island. And we contact them  
12 frequently. And so third-party damage to Line 57B is  
13 already minimized in respect to other pipelines where  
14 Mr. Egan gathered his statistics.

15 And so the inundation of Bacon Island,  
16 although it would have some affect would probably not  
17 have as great of an affect that it would on eliminating  
18 third-party damages, because we've already designed  
19 that into the consideration of the pipeline.

20 MR. NELSON: For the record, are you aware of  
21 just how far away Line 57B is from the road?

22 MR. CLAPP: Yeah, I am. I visited the site  
23 and it's well marked. I would -- if you want to know  
24 specifically exactly where that alignment is, I'd like  
25 to refer to some of the documentation that we have.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

927

1                   MR. NELSON:  Would you agree that it starts  
2                   out at about 1500 feet north of the road at the east  
3                   side of the levee, runs down and crosses the road  
4                   around the center of the island and then parallels the  
5                   road about 30 to 40 feet away from the road?

6                   MR. CLAPP:  I'm aware that it -- that it  
7                   crosses north of the road and then it intersects the  
8                   road.  I can't accurately tell you right now whether  
9                   it's halfway, or a third of the way, or how far that is  
10                  into -- into the island.  And I do know that it  
11                  parallels the road on the shoulder.  I would want to  
12                  refer to some stuff about the 30 feet offset -- the  
13                  30-foot offset.

14                 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER:  Mr. Nelson, your  
15                 initial 20 minutes is up.  How much time will you need?

16                 MR. NELSON:  I have four more questions.

17                 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER:  That's fine.

18                 MR. NELSON:  Thank you, Mr. Stubchaer.

19                 Does PG&E have an emergency preparedness plan  
20                 for Mildred Island?

21                 MR. CLAPP:  PG&E has an emergency -- an  
22                 extensive emergency preparedness plan in general, which  
23                 incorporates all of our pipelines.

24                 MR. NELSON:  Do you have a -- does your  
25                 emergency plan address repairs of lines in shallow



1 water?

2 MR. CLAPP: That's a difficult question to  
3 answer. I'd say -- I'd say, yes, in we have -- excuse  
4 me, emergency materials, emergency training of welders,  
5 of shoring, of equipment operators, and all those  
6 things. And we are prepared to deal with pipelines in  
7 shallow waters.

8 I don't think I can put my finger on a tab in  
9 our emergency plan that would show -- show you that.  
10 So basically we're prepared from our other -- our other  
11 training and other measures.

12 MR. NELSON: Okay. In your direct testimony  
13 you testified that it's possible to do maintenances in  
14 20 feet of water using the same techniques for  
15 maintenance and repair you now use to do so, but it  
16 would require some more resource planning and a little  
17 bit more cost and planning time.

18 Given the fact that Mildred Island is under  
19 water right now and has been so for 14 years, isn't it  
20 true that PG&E needs to undertake more specific  
21 planning program for repairs for shallow water habitat?

22 MR. CLAPP: Again, I think probably deferred  
23 to my previous answer, in my other answer, in that PG&E  
24 is well-trained and prepared to be able to respond to  
25 emergencies. I think my testimony was that if we had

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

929



1 to make a repair in an inundated condition we would  
2 give it a shot.

3 I'm not prepared to say that it is -- that it  
4 is feasible using our techniques. We would probably  
5 give it a try, might consider some under water  
6 techniques which we are not prepared to do. We'd have  
7 to do that via contract with other firms. And at some  
8 point we'd have to determine whether the line needed to  
9 be back in service and we could afford to continue to  
10 chase our tail, or make a more extensive replacement of  
11 the line from levee to levee.

12 MR. NELSON: Under, I believe you said, the  
13 CPUC adopted DO 112(D); is that correct, or 112(E)?

14 MR. CLAPP: The current version in effect is  
15 112(E).

16 MR. NELSON: All right. Does that require  
17 written maintenance plans being filed to the CPUC?

18 MR. CLAPP: Yes, it does.

19 MR. NELSON: Do you have such CPUC?

20 MR. CLAPP: Yes, PG&E does have those plans.  
21 And we're audited annually by the CPUC and comply with  
22 those plans. I think a good point of clarification is  
23 that they reside within the standard of practice with  
24 specifications and other sources. Many smaller  
25 pipeline companies -- excuse me, I'll back up.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

930

1                   In they're comprehensive of our entire  
2                   transmission system, many smaller pipeline companies  
3                   have them a line specific. And there's one document,  
4                   one manual that you could be able to show about this  
5                   particular line.

6                   Since PG&E operates every 200 miles of  
7                   transmission pipelines, we don't have those documents  
8                   specific to the line.

9                   MR. NELSON: Is the reason you don't have it  
10                  specific to the line is you have general conditions,  
11                  but in cases like Delta -- the Delta where you have  
12                  some very unique conditions wouldn't it be prudent to  
13                  have a specific maintenance plan for these more unique  
14                  situations for Line 57B?

15                  MR. CLAPP: Yes, it is. And, yes, we do.  
16                  That's what the additional inspection is part of is the  
17                  tilt meters, and the periodic assessment is in addition  
18                  to the code and is part of the overall plan to deal  
19                  with the specific concerns we have of that running our  
20                  pipe -- this pipeline through the Delta area.

21                  MR. NELSON: That goes to inspection with  
22                  respect to maintenance and repair operations?

23                  MR. CLAPP: That's right.

24                  MR. NELSON: I'm sorry, didn't -- did you say  
25                  that you have a plan for maintenance and repair for

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

931

1 Line 57B then?

2 MR. CLAPP: Specific to Line 57B?

3 MR. NELSON: Yes.

4 MR. CLAPP: I'm trying to, you know,  
5 objectively answer this question. And I feel kind of  
6 painted in a corner here. The answer is, yes, we have  
7 them, but they're not in a binder for 57B.

8 We are prepared to do the maintenance and  
9 operation on that pipeline. And all our standards and  
10 design specifications and all those things that make up  
11 our overall maintenance and repair plan are sufficient  
12 to deal with 57B.

13 MR. NELSON: Thank you. I have no more  
14 questions.

15 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Okay. Mr. Nelson.

16 I didn't see any previous -- any hands when I  
17 previously asked the audience -- I don't expect the  
18 Board and staff to raise your hands, we'll get to you  
19 in due course, but are there -- is there anyone else  
20 who wishes to cross-examine?

21 Staff?

22 MS. LEIDIGH: Does anybody have anything? No  
23 questions.

24 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Mr. Brown?

25 MEMBER BROWN: Yes.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

932

1 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right. Do you  
2 have --

3 ----oOo----

4 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF PG&E

5 BY BOARD MEMBERS

6 MEMBER BROWN: One question. You said the  
7 pressure rate on that pipeline was 2150?

8 MR. CLAPP: 2160.

9 MEMBER BROWN: 2160 psi. What diameter is  
10 that line?

11 MR. CLAPP: 22 inch.

12 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Does it operate at  
13 that pressure?

14 MR. CLAPP: Yes. We have a normal operating  
15 pressure of the pipeline and we try to maintain it  
16 below its maximum allowable operating pressure.

17 We -- just to kind of add something here. We  
18 spend a lot of money squeezing the gas to put in an  
19 underground storage facility. And so we utilize that  
20 pressure to maximize the capacity of the pipeline back  
21 to our Brentwood Terminal, whether -- to regulate it  
22 down to a lower pressure. So it's to our advantage to  
23 operate that to its full rate of capacity, full rate of  
24 pressure.

25 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: What is the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

933



1 pressure necessary to liquefy natural gas? It has  
2 nothing to do with this hearing, but just out of  
3 curiosity.

4 MEMBER BROWN: I'm glad you asked that. I was  
5 thinking of the same thing.

6 MR. CLAPP: I'm a gas pipeline engineer, not a  
7 liquefied pipeline engineer. Maybe Mr. Egan can answer  
8 that question.

9 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Let's go off the  
10 record for a little bit.

11 (Discussion held off the record.)

12 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: We'll go back on  
13 the record.

14 Do you have any redirect, Mr. Moss?

15 ---oOo---

16 REDIRECT TESTIMONY OF PG&E

17 BY RICHARD MOSS

18 MR. MOSS: Yes, just one -- one question for  
19 Mr. Clapp, and that is:

20 In your explanation of the difference in  
21 response to Mr. Nelson's question about why PG&E pays  
22 money for McDonald Island and not for Bacon Island,  
23 could you give us a little bit more basis in terms of  
24 the wells and other materials that exist on McDonald  
25 Island, and do they exist on any of the other islands?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

934

1                   MR. CLAPP: I'm -- I'm -- I will attempt to do  
2                   so. We -- I'm a -- again, I'm the director of gas  
3                   pipeline engineering. I have counterparts in the  
4                   station department and McDonald Island and Turner Cut  
5                   are both station facilities, so this is just kind of  
6                   general observation of being out there.

7                   But those two facilities are on platforms.  
8                   There are injection, withdrawal wells, major supply  
9                   pipelines that allow us to inject gas into the ground  
10                  and withdraw it. There are compressors that pressurize  
11                  the pipeline in excess of 2000 -- excuse me, pressurize  
12                  the gas in excess of 2000 psi.

13                  There are separators and other equipment  
14                  associated with the injection withdrawal. And, no, we  
15                  do not have similar facilities on any of the other  
16                  islands.

17                  MR. MOSS: And is it fair to say that all of  
18                  these facilities cost a great deal of money?

19                  MR. CLAPP: Yes, that's fair to say.

20                  MR. MOSS: That's all. Thank you.

21                  HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Any  
22                  recross-examination? All right. Thank you. You  
23                  wish --

24                  MR. MOSS: I would --

25                  HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Yes.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

935

1                   MR. MOSS: I would -- I'd just like to  
2 identify for the record the exhibits since our initial  
3 filing we didn't have all of them numbered.

4                   PG&E Exhibit 1 would be the testimony of  
5 Bruce Hardy. PG&E 2 would be the testimony of  
6 Scott Clapp. PG&E 3 would be the qualifications of  
7 Scott Clapp. And PG&E 4 would be the qualifications of  
8 Bruce Hardy.

9                   And I would just comment also for the record  
10 that the two maps that are on the easel there are  
11 attached to Mr. Clapp's testimony, and unless there is  
12 interest to mark them separately they would just be  
13 considered as part of the testimony. They were served  
14 on -- everyone has a copy of them. And if you wish I  
15 can assign PG&E 5 and 6.

16                   MS. LEIDIGH: We don't need to.

17                   HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: It's not  
18 necessary.

19                   MR. MOSS: All right. I'd move for the  
20 admission of PG&E's Exhibits.

21                   HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right. Are  
22 there any objections to the acceptance of these  
23 exhibits into the record? Seeing none, they are  
24 accepted.

25                   MR. MOSS: Thank you.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

936

1 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Thank you. Next  
2 will be the testimony of the California Urban Water  
3 Agencies.

4 Good afternoon. Have all of your witnesses  
5 taken the oath?

6 MR. ROBERTS: I believe Mr. Nuzum needs to be  
7 sworn.

8 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right. Would  
9 you raise your right hand. You promise to tell the  
10 truth in these proceedings?

11 MR. NUZUM: I do.

12 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right. Thank  
13 you.

14 MR. ROBERTS: Good afternoon, Mr. Stubchaer.

15 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Good afternoon.

16 MR. ROBERTS: Board Members, I'm James  
17 Roberts, Deputy General Counsel with the Metropolitan  
18 Water District of Southern California.

19 Today I'm going to be presenting these  
20 witnesses on behalf of the California Urban Water  
21 Agencies, known as CUWA, C-U-W-A.

22 As the name suggests, the twelve member  
23 agencies of CUWA all supply drinking water and other  
24 municipal water supplies. Several of them of supply  
25 water from the Delta. And therefore, they're quite

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

937



1 interested in the Delta as a source of drinking water.

2 For these reasons they've been intimately  
3 involved in researching water quality issues, in  
4 commenting on prior proposed projects that could have  
5 an impact on drinking water quality, and on development  
6 of drinking water quality regulations.

7 We will be presenting five witnesses today.  
8 All of them are employees of CUWA, or CUWA member  
9 agencies. Beginning on my right is Dr. -- is Byron  
10 Buck. He's the Executive Director of CUWA. He will  
11 present an overview of our testimony.

12 Mr. Stuart Krasner, Dr. Richard Losee, both of  
13 the Metropolitan Water District of our Water Quality  
14 Division, will present testimony on potential impacts  
15 of the Delta Wetlands Project on dissolved organic  
16 carbon and the result and disinfection by-product  
17 formation.

18 Next will be Dr. K.T. Shum, Resource  
19 Specialist with the Contra Costa Water District. He  
20 will testify on the potential impacts of the project on  
21 salinity and municipal water supplies.

22 And, finally, Mr. Robert Nuzum, Natural  
23 Resources Manager for the East Bay MUD Industry  
24 Utilities District. He will present evidence regarding  
25 the potential impact of the project on salmonid.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

938

1                   During the presentation today several of the  
2 witnesses will be using overheads. These overheads  
3 some of them are tables and figures right out of the  
4 exhibits. Others are slightly changed versions that  
5 are derived from those exhibits.

6                   We've given copies to the Board and I think  
7 the Board Members should also have some. We also have  
8 copies for the audience here. For the purposes of the  
9 clarity of the record after the testimony is over, we  
10 intend to offer some of those into the record as  
11 exhibits and we will mail copies to all of the parties.  
12 And with that I think we'll just begin our direct  
13 testimony.

14                   HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: I'd just like to  
15 ask a question about these new exhibits. Is there any  
16 evidence in these exhibits which was not available to  
17 the other parties at the commencement of this hearing?

18                   MR. ROBERTS: I believe our testimony contains  
19 the information necessary in all of these exhibits.  
20 Perhaps, Exhibit 11.

21                   MR. SHUM: The numbers in that exhibit were --  
22 Exhibit 11, the numbers in that exhibit were or are  
23 contained in the Draft EIR/EIS.

24                   HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: So that is not new  
25 information?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

939

1                   MR. ROBERTS: Yeah. I think all -- all -- all  
2                   the background data is in our exhibits or the Draft  
3                   EIR/EIS. And, for example, Exhibit 11 they've just  
4                   been put in a bar chart for presentation purposes.

5                   HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Same data?

6                   MR. ROBERTS: Correct.

7                   HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Ms. Brenner?

8                   MS. BRENNER: Yes. I'm just flipping through  
9                   these exhibits that have been provided by CUWA to us,  
10                  and there's a couple of -- definitely several that I've  
11                  not seen before. And I'm not sure whether the  
12                  information contained in their direct testimony is, in  
13                  fact, supportive of the materials that have been  
14                  provided to us this afternoon.

15                  I do recognize that there's some additional  
16                  information. And what I'd like to do is be able to  
17                  have a standing objection to these exhibits. And we'll  
18                  raise the objection, again, if it's not -- if the  
19                  underlying evidence is not provided to support these  
20                  particular exhibits.

21                  And I'd just like to state an objection that  
22                  this is -- you know, you're presenting in evidence a  
23                  different manner. And you're putting it forth at a  
24                  time -- in the mist of this hearing. And there's not  
25                  really an opportunity to review this material.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

940

1                   If it had just been a slight change in a  
2                   graph, or something like that, but to -- and I look at  
3                   Exhibit 6E and that's what comes to mind. I don't know  
4                   how this thing is being used, or what underlying  
5                   evidence is utilized to support the graph.

6                   And so it's hard for me to say whether we  
7                   should continue to object to it, or what's going to  
8                   happen with this particular evidence. It just puts us  
9                   at a disadvantage, because we have no idea how these  
10                  things are being utilized.

11                  HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: I understand your  
12                  concern. We don't allow surprise evidence. And that's  
13                  why I asked the questions I did about whether there's,  
14                  perhaps, any new data.

15                  Perhaps, the presentation of it could affect  
16                  your case, but we will note your continuing objection.  
17                  It's not being offered for acceptance now, but it is  
18                  being used now as visible exhibits for the testimony.  
19                  And so you will have an opportunity to object  
20                  further --

21                  MS. BRENNER: Well, these have been marked as  
22                  exhibits. So I'm -- I'm assuming that CUWA is going to  
23                  go ahead and try to submit them as evidence and as  
24                  additional exhibits.

25                  HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Well, I assume so,

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

941



1 but we wouldn't rule on that until after the  
2 cross-examination --

3 MS. BRENNER: Okay.

4 HEARING OFFICER SHUBCHAER: -- which then you  
5 can develop some of your objections then.

6 MS. BRENNER: Okay. Thank you, Mr. Stubchaer.

7 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right.

8 MR. ROBERTS: Thank you, Mr. Stubchaer. And  
9 by the way, thank you for allowing us the time we need  
10 to fully present our case.

11 ---oOo---

12 DIRECT TESTIMONY OF CALIFORNIA URBAN WATER AGENCIES

13 BY JAMES ROBERTS

14 MR. ROBERTS: Okay. Mr. Buck, would you  
15 please state your name for the record.

16 MR. BUCK: Yes. It's Byron M. Buck.

17 MR. ROBERTS: Would you, please, state your  
18 current position and duties.

19 MR. BUCK: I'm Executive Director of the  
20 California Urban Water Agencies. I oversee and direct  
21 research on water quality and water supply reliability  
22 studies for CUWA.

23 MR. ROBERTS: And could you briefly summarize  
24 your relevant qualifications from CUWA Exhibit 1.

25 MR. BUCK: Yes. I have about 19 years

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

942

1           experience in resource management and environmental  
2           planning. Seven of those years with San Diego County  
3           Water Authority in various management positions. And  
4           ten years as environmental specialist and manager for  
5           environmental planning for the Court District in Long  
6           Beach, California.

7                         MR. ROBERTS: And did you prepare CUWA  
8           Exhibits 2 and 3.

9                         MR. BUCK: They were prepared under my  
10          direction by CUWA's Water Quality Committee chaired by  
11          Dr. Roy Wolfe.

12                        MR. ROBERTS: And would you, please, summarize  
13          your written testimony from Exhibit 2.

14                        MR. BUCK: Yes. I'm here representing the  
15          California Urban Water Agencies in association of the  
16          12 largest urban water purveyors located in Southern  
17          California, the Bay Area, and including the City of  
18          Sacramento. Our members deliver about 90 percent of  
19          the urban water supplies delivered from the Delta.

20                        The primary purpose for California Urban Water  
21          Agencies members is to ensure the water served to the  
22          public is chemically and microbiologically safe to  
23          drink and is provided at a reasonable cost.

24                        Water utilities throughout the State and  
25          across the country are faced with meeting increasingly

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

943

1           stringent drinking water regulations.  These new  
2           regulations will require water agencies to spend  
3           hundreds of millions of dollars of the public's money  
4           in improving water treatment.

5                         Water utilities continuously strive to find  
6           better and less costly ways of treating water to meet  
7           the new regulations.  We are concerned whenever there  
8           is a likelihood for degrading source water quality as  
9           we believe is the case with this project.

10                        Protection of source water is becoming  
11           increasingly important in meeting new drinking water  
12           regulations.  Relying on treatment alone is no longer  
13           an option.  CUWA is greatly concerned about the Delta  
14           Wetlands Project because of its impacts on the quality  
15           of water derived from the Delta.

16                        It is well recognized that water quality  
17           significantly degrades as it transits the Delta.  
18           Because of current ambient conditions and increasing  
19           regulatory requirements, any unmitigated degradation of  
20           this already marginal water quality is unacceptable.

21                        In summary, our position is that the Board  
22           should not issue a permit until the Applicant clearly  
23           demonstrates that exercise of that permit will not  
24           degrade water quality or otherwise injure users.  We  
25           believe that the Applicant has failed to demonstrate

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

944

1           that it can prevent such degradation, or injury.

2                         While it may be attempting to looking at  
3           drinking water quality issues as a disagreement among  
4           experts, it must be remembered that there are no  
5           comparable projects we are aware of in the world to  
6           provide a basis, or level of comfort that there will be  
7           no significant impacts. It appears that water  
8           utilities and the public they serve are being asked to  
9           bare all the risk of this project's uncertainties  
10          regarding drinking water quality.

11                        If the Board believes granting a permit is in  
12          the public interest, appropriate terms and conditions  
13          must be applied to protect other water users and the  
14          public interest. In our written testimony we have  
15          provided such conditions for the Board's consideration.

16                        In addition to our testimony here, CUWA  
17          submitted extensive comments from the Draft FEIR/EIS.  
18          Given that this document has not yet been finalized, we  
19          ask the Board to keep this hearing record open until  
20          this document is complete.

21                        Our fundamental concerns regarding this  
22          project's likely effects on treating water to meet  
23          public health requirements result from our assessment  
24          of the impacts of storing water for extended periods on  
25          reservoir islands. We believe this will result in

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

945



1           unacceptable increases in concentrations of organic  
2           carbons and total dissolved solid in Delta waters.

3                     Under Safe Drinking Water Act regulations,  
4           total organic carbon will now be a regulated chemical  
5           contaminate, due to its key role in disinfection  
6           by-product formation as part of the water treatment  
7           process. Because TOC levels in Delta water average  
8           just below levels where additional regulatory  
9           requirements will be triggered, any increase is  
10          significant.

11                    Our expert testimony to follow will  
12          demonstrate that this project is likely to increase TOC  
13          in amounts much greater than the proponents estimate.  
14          And we'll explain the regulatory significance of this  
15          increase.

16                    Water discharged from islands will tend to be  
17          higher in total dissolved solids, because filling will  
18          occur during periods of soil leaching in the Delta and  
19          the effect of evaporation while the water is in  
20          storage.

21                    Ambient channel water during the proposed  
22          discharge period tends to have lower salinity than when  
23          islands will be filled as high quality water is being  
24          released upstream. Delta water quality will,  
25          therefore, be degraded during discharges.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

946

1                   Salinity of source waters is becoming a  
2                   critical issue in determining the ability of urban  
3                   areas to in part meet the reliability and water supply  
4                   needs through wastewater recycling. Continued progress  
5                   in recycling is contingent upon continued availability  
6                   of high quality water from the Delta.

7                   We also have concerns regarding fishery  
8                   impact. This project will have adverse impacts to  
9                   salmon fry during February and March when the project  
10                  is diverting and fry are adjacent to the island.

11                  In March, project diversions will entrain  
12                  salmon smolts and draw smolts into Old and Middle  
13                  Rivers and away from their seaward migration along the  
14                  San Joaquin River.

15                  In summary, because we believe the Applicant  
16                  hasn't demonstrated that the project will not harm  
17                  existing beneficial users, and we believe to the  
18                  contrary that it is quite likely to do so, we believe  
19                  the Board should deny the permit.

20                  Should, however, the Board should decide to  
21                  grant a permit, we respectfully request terms and  
22                  conditions as specified on pages 10 through 13 of CUWA  
23                  Exhibit 2, which will condition the project operations  
24                  to prevent unacceptable increases in TOC and total  
25                  dissolved solids, and collect adequate monitoring data

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

947

1 to assure over the long run that existing users are not  
2 harmed by the project.

3 MR. ROBERTS: Thank you.

4 I'd like to go to Dr. Richard Losee. Now, I  
5 think I'll have a question or two for Mr. Buck later  
6 on.

7 Dr. Losee, would you please state and spell  
8 your name for the record.

9 DR. LOSEE: My name is Richard Losee,  
10 L-O-S-E-E.

11 MR. ROBERTS: Okay. And what are your current  
12 position and duties?

13 DR. LOSEE: I'm currently a Senior  
14 Limnologist/Microbiologist for Metropolitan Water  
15 District of Southern California. And I manage the  
16 Metropolitan Source Water Reservoirs for water quality.

17 MR. ROBERTS: Could you briefly summarize your  
18 relevant qualifications from CUWA Exhibit 1.

19 DR. LOSEE: I have 17 years of experience in  
20 the field of aquatic ecology and limnology with a  
21 Ph.D. -- a masters and a Ph.D. from Michigan State  
22 University. I have assisted in teaching limnology and  
23 aquatic course in new planning ecology at the  
24 University.

25 In my position at Metropolitan, I share

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

948

1           responsibility for a comprehensive reservoir management  
2           program utilizing limnological principles, applied  
3           research, and modeling to the management of  
4           metropolitan source waters.

5                         In our reservoir program, I've assisted in the  
6           design of source water storage and conveyance  
7           facilities to ensure the proper ecological function of  
8           those systems. And over the four years I've been with  
9           Metropolitan, we have developed a successful -- highly  
10          successful program to manage and control taste and odor  
11          problems in our source water reservoirs.

12                        MR. ROBERTS: Dr. Losee, what are the key  
13          factors to analyze with respect to Delta Wetlands  
14          Project discharges of total organic carbon into the  
15          Delta?

16                        DR. LOSEE: May I have the first slide,  
17          please. This is Exhibit 6A, which was divided from  
18          CUWA Exhibit 6, Figure 1. It's a simplified version of  
19          Figure 1.

20                        MR. NOMELLINI: Can you put the mic a little  
21          closer?

22                        HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Yes. Thank you.  
23          Any time you can't hear, please speak up.

24                        MR. NOMELLINI: Thank you.

25                        DR. LOSEE: Again, this Exhibit 6A was derived

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

949



1 from CUWA Exhibit 6, Figure 1. It's a simplified  
2 version of that figure.

3 Levels of total organic carbon in the project  
4 waters will fluctuate over time, but the most important  
5 aspect of TOC associated with the Delta Wetlands island  
6 reservoirs is the amount of TOC in the water at the  
7 time of discharge.

8 There's two other factors that must be  
9 considered. And they involve the sources of organic  
10 carbon in the water column, and those are the release  
11 of organic carbon from the sediments and photosynthetic  
12 production of organic carbon.

13 MR. ROBERTS: Do you believe that Delta  
14 Wetlands has adequately assessed these factors?

15 DR. LOSEE: No, I believe they have not. May  
16 I have the next figure, please. This is Exhibit 6.  
17 This is Figure 1, the more complex figure.

18 I put this up because -- to show that there  
19 are more complex interactions and processes that  
20 combine to determine the organic carbon loading in the  
21 water column in the pool size at the time of discharge.

22 The boxes in this figure represent pools of  
23 organic carbon. And the arrows between the boxes  
24 represent the transformation processes that occur in  
25 the Wetlands. And you can see, there's a large number

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

950

1 of these boxes and transformation processes.

2 For example, dead -- particular organic carbon  
3 is one pool of organic matter. And that is -- that  
4 material can be processed by microbotics, the fungi or  
5 bacteria. In a degradation process they can produce  
6 biomass of those microbes, CO2, and dissolved organic  
7 carbon.

8 Each of these transformation processes  
9 represent a level of uncertainty. There's some  
10 uncertainty in estimating the amount of organic carbon  
11 that would be present in the water at the time of  
12 discharge.

13 Unfortunately, in the work that has been  
14 performed for the Environmental Impact Report intended  
15 to elucidate these processes, the experimental design  
16 was inadequate and often unable to provide  
17 meaningful -- statistically meaningful results to  
18 assess these relationships. And this is necessary to  
19 minimize the uncertainties associated with any  
20 estimates of the organic carboning system.

21 Additionally, in the Delta Wetlands's  
22 analyses, the important sources of organic carbon  
23 released -- release mechanisms from the sediments, or  
24 production in the water carbon were either overlooked  
25 and -- and/or underestimated.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

951

1                   And lastly, there was a failure to consider  
2                   the relationship between the timing of discharges and  
3                   the seasonal biological variation in the biological  
4                   processes that take place over the course of the  
5                   season.

6                   MR. ROBERTS: Over all, were the processes  
7                   that influence the amount of total organic carbon in  
8                   the reservoir islands totally considered by the Delta  
9                   Wetlands?

10                  DR. LOSEE: No. May I have the next slide,  
11                  please. No, I believe they were not. Exhibit 6B was  
12                  derived from CUWA Exhibit 6.

13                  Here, I've listed most of the factors  
14                  influencing water column total organic carbon. Release  
15                  mechanisms from the peat soils may be grouped into two  
16                  categories: Molecular diffusion and advective are both  
17                  movement of water processes.

18                  Diffusion of water was adequately addressed in  
19                  the Delta Wetlands's assessment. Direct wave action  
20                  under the advection category was also adequately  
21                  addressed. But pore water circulation was not  
22                  adequately addressed as was also the case with  
23                  bioturbation. That was not adequately addressed.

24                  The production of organic carbon in  
25                  photosynthesis by aquatic and wetland plants was not

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

952

1           also adequately addressed, as is the case for  
2           terrestrial plants. Of these factors, production of  
3           organic carbon by aquatic or wetland plants was the  
4           most important parameter.

5                       MR. ROBERTS: Do you believe the Delta  
6           Wetlands has underestimated the release of total  
7           organic carbon from the reservoir island sediments?

8                       DR. LOSEE: Next slide, please. Yes, I  
9           believe that that is the case; that there has been an  
10          underestimate phreatic as to the release of organic  
11          carbon from the sediments.

12                      This Exhibit 6C was also divided from the text  
13          of CUWA Exhibit 6. This is just a portrayal of the  
14          four -- of four of the release mechanisms of organic  
15          carbon sediments to the water column.

16                      Diffusion was addressed by the Delta Wetlands,  
17          but I'd like to point out diffusion is the slowest  
18          process listed here. Direct wave action was also  
19          addressed in the Delta Wetlands's assessment. However,  
20          there was a component of direct wave action which was  
21          not adequately addressed.

22                      Now, the Delta Wetlands's assessment did  
23          consider the resuspension of sediments caused by the  
24          impingement -- the direct impingement of the wave  
25          action on the sediment. However, they did not address

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

953



1 the complimentary forcing of water through the pore  
2 spaces that occurs when those waves impinge upon the  
3 bottom. This is one sample of pore water circulation.

4 Pore water circulation is also not adequately  
5 addressed. Pore water circulation will occur whenever  
6 there's a topographic feature on the bottom of  
7 reservoir, and lateral movement of water crosses that  
8 topographic feature.

9 Let's see. And lastly, bioturbation was not  
10 adequately addressed in the Environmental Impact Report  
11 of the Delta Wetlands's assessment. Certainly, there  
12 will be colonization of these -- or rather benthic  
13 organisms living in these reservoirs.

14 And because so many factors were inadequately  
15 addressed in the assessment, in the Delta Wetlands's  
16 assessment CUWA has made an estimate based on  
17 conservative assumptions of the amounts of potential  
18 TOC release from the sediments to the water column.

19 We found, even with partitioning, the  
20 potential amount of TOC to be released over ten filling  
21 cycles the concentration of the full reservoir would  
22 still be as high as 30 milligrams per liter of carbon.

23 MR. ROBERTS: Do you believe that Delta  
24 Wetlands has adequately assessed the photosynthesis  
25 component of total organic production -- total organic

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

954

1 carbon production?

2 DR. LOSEE: Could you repeat that?

3 MR. ROBERTS: Do you believe that the Delta  
4 Wetlands has adequately assessed the photosynthesis  
5 component of TOC?

6 DR. LOSEE: No, I believe they have not. This  
7 next slide is Exhibit 6D from CUWA Exhibit 6. And this  
8 is table -- I believe it's Exhibit 6.3.

9 This is a comparison of the range of primary  
10 production of photosynthesis from various habitat types  
11 that are likely to be found -- or that will be found on  
12 the -- the project islands.

13 The bottom row, production here is in amount  
14 of carbon produced per meter squared per unit area per  
15 year. The bottom row on this figure here is the Delta  
16 Wetlands estimate of vegetative biomass based on  
17 emergent vegetation in the demonstration wetland. And  
18 that has -- they found there to be 500 grams carbon per  
19 meter square per year production.

20 I'll note, however, that this level of  
21 production when compared to the literature values is --  
22 is on the low side. The original vegetation from the  
23 literature ranged from a thousand to over 2,000 grams  
24 of carbon per meter square per year.

25 To put this in perspective, I'd like to show

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

955

1 the next slide which is CUWA Exhibit 6.4 and draw your  
2 attention to the --

3 MR. ROBERTS: Excuse me, Dr. Losee, this is an  
4 exhibit right out of your testimony?

5 DR. LOSEE: That's correct.

6 MR. ROBERTS: Your written testimony?

7 DR. LOSEE: Yes. In the upper panel of this  
8 figure is a trash rack in a shallow reservoir  
9 metropolitan's system which receives Delta water.

10 The trash rack is a stainless steel trash  
11 rack. And that material that's on the trash rack is a  
12 filament of green alga called cladophora. This  
13 reservoir was in service for four weeks, and over the  
14 course of that four-week period, this filamentous green  
15 alga grew to a depth of thickness on the bottom of  
16 three-feet tall.

17 The reservoir is an 80 acre reservoir. The  
18 depth of this reservoir is 10 to 12 feet deep as well.  
19 So it's a shallow reservoir.

20 At the end of the four-week period, the  
21 operations were ceased in this reservoir because of  
22 patches of material, the alga material, lifted off the  
23 bottom and clogged the trash rack. And that isn't an  
24 intended fancy design of the trash rack. That's the  
25 bending of the curve due to the hydrostatic head when

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

956

1 the cladophora clogged that trash rack. This material  
2 was dominated as remnants after the first batch of  
3 cladophora drained off and the reservoir drained.

4 The bottom panel is the cleanup procedure.  
5 This is an 80-acre reservoir. In the cleanup they  
6 removed a hundred and six tons of cladophora that grew  
7 in a four-week period. This translates to about a gram  
8 of carbon production per meter square per day.

9 MR. ROBERTS: What is the importance of timing  
10 in relating the production of TOC to TOC levels in  
11 discharge water?

12 DR. LOSEE: This is Exhibit 6E which was  
13 derived from the written testimony, the text of CUWA  
14 Exhibit 6.

15 And it's a conceptual plot of the relationship  
16 between organic -- plant biomass and time in aquatic  
17 systems. Along the X axis is time. There's four  
18 seasons and then one year represented.

19 The curve on this plot is the biomass over  
20 time. And you can see that biomass starts out low in  
21 the wintertime and increases through the spring and  
22 into the summer. And then in late summer there's a  
23 decrease in the total biomass in the system. And this  
24 is a result of the degradation of organic matter  
25 exceeding the production rate of organic matter. And

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

957



1           that happens in late summer.

2                       I'd like to point out that the Delta  
3           Wetlands's estimates of biomass were made in October --  
4           October -- I believe it was November and January,  
5           certainly, not at the high biomass times of the year.

6                       HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER:   Question:  Why is  
7           the ending value supposedly at the same time of year of  
8           the beginning value so much higher than the beginning  
9           value?

10                      DR. LOSEE:  Good question.  Because this is a  
11           conceptual drawing, it doesn't include all of the  
12           degradation that would occur over the wintertime.  And  
13           so that's right.  Over the course of an entire season  
14           you would see a reset of the biomass in the system.

15                      And there would likely be some accumulation of  
16           some organic matter in an aquatic system like this, and  
17           that would be the difference between the beginning and  
18           the end.

19                      HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER:  Is this supposed  
20           to represent the whole year?  I thought you said it  
21           was.

22                      DR. LOSEE:  It -- it -- well, it doesn't --  
23           well, that's true, it doesn't include the entire year  
24           of what might happen at the end of one season and the  
25           beginning of the next.  The function of the curve at

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

958

1           that point is somewhat arbitrary.

2                       HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER:  If you're going to  
3           plot several years in a row, would you have the same  
4           beginning value each year?

5                       DR. LOSEE:  I would say in a Delta Wetlands  
6           situation, I would plot that as increasing slightly  
7           from year to year.

8                       And I say that because in the wetlands here in  
9           the Delta, there has been an accumulation of organic  
10          matter over the time.  That's evidenced by the fact  
11          that the islands exist.

12                      MS. BRENNER:  I would just like to, again,  
13          raise my objection.  This is a clear example of the new  
14          exhibit; new information that we have not been  
15          provided.

16                      Your questions indicate, too, that to the  
17          Board, also.  We've never been presented with any of  
18          this type of information in their direct written  
19          testimony.

20                      HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER:  You're objection  
21          at this time is noted and you may state it again later.

22                      MS. BRENNER:  Thank you.

23                      MR. ROBERTS:  I would just like to state this  
24          is a new presentation, but the information is in the  
25          exhibits.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

959

1 MS. BRENNER: The information is where, sir?

2 MR. ROBERTS: It's in Exhibit 6.

3 DR. LOSEE: The point of this -- of this  
4 exhibit is the last point here. The cross-patched  
5 region represents the discharge periods of July and  
6 August for the reservoir project. And that discharge  
7 corresponds with the period when the biomass will be  
8 the greatest in that aquatic system.

9 MR. ROBERTS: Do you believe that the Delta  
10 Wetlands Project will cause taste/odor impacts to water  
11 utilities?

12 DR. LOSEE: I believe that there is a high  
13 likelihood -- a high probability that taste/odor  
14 problems will occur in the reservoir system, the Delta  
15 Wetlands system.

16 Metropolitan manages a number of reservoirs  
17 which receive State project water. And these  
18 reservoirs are both stratified and unstratified. Both  
19 kinds of reservoirs have exhibited extensive taste/odor  
20 problems throughout -- throughout the years. And since  
21 my four years at Metropolitan there have been  
22 taste/odor problems annually in these reservoirs.

23 These taste/odor problem can be both aquatic  
24 generated from algae in the water column as well as  
25 benthic generated algae attached to the bottom. And

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

960

1           these reservoirs will be ideal habitats for taste/odor  
2           producing algae.

3                       MR. ROBERTS: Does that conclude your  
4           testimony, Dr. Krasner -- sorry, Dr. Losee?

5                       DR. LOSEE: Yes, it does.

6                       MR. ROBERTS: Thank you.

7                       HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: I have a comment  
8           on this exhibit. And the clock has stopped when I do  
9           this. Sorry to interrupt you.

10                      But I'm inclined to grant the objection on  
11           this exhibit unless it's redraw to show an ending near  
12           the beginning, because it is misleading. It shows the  
13           ending above the Delta Wetlands's assumption. And if  
14           the beginning is correct it should come back down  
15           underneath it.

16                      And so that's just to --

17                      MR. ROBERTS: I think that's fair,  
18           Mr. Stubchaer. It's intended sort of as a -- a  
19           qualitative description of a cycle. So that's --  
20           that's a fair point.

21                      MS. BRENNER: And, Mr. Stubchaer, I'd like to  
22           add to my objection. I have reviewed Dr. Losee's  
23           direct testimony, in fact, the area I would assume  
24           allegedly supports this particular exhibit. And no  
25           such information is available to support this exhibit,

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

961



1 or the information that he's just presented on this DW  
2 assumption and discharge period idea.

3 I'd also like particular axis, or some sort of  
4 scale on the axis to determine what exactly he's trying  
5 to say with this exhibit, if provided it will be  
6 allowed in. Though I really strongly suggest to the  
7 Board that this not be allowed in. This is completely  
8 new information that's being presented.

9 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Thank you. All  
10 right. You may proceed.

11 MR. ROBERTS: You want me to move on?

12 Mr. Krasner, would you, please, state and  
13 spell your name for the record.

14 MR. KRASNER: Yes. Stuart W. Krasner,  
15 K-R-A-S-N-E-R.

16 MR. ROBERTS: And what are your current  
17 position and duties?

18 MR. KRASNER: Yes, I'm a Senior Research  
19 Chemist with Metropolitan Water District of Southern  
20 California. And I'm in charge of research on the  
21 formation and control of disinfection by-products in  
22 drinking water.

23 In addition, I serve as the Chair of the  
24 American Water Works Association disinfection  
25 by-products technical advisory work group. They

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

962

1           develop technical information for the drinking water  
2           industry when we work on drinking water regulations  
3           with the Environmental Protection Agency.

4                       MR. ROBERTS:  Would you briefly summarize your  
5           relevant qualifications from CUWA Exhibit 1.

6                       MR. KRASNER:  Yes.  I have my Masters in  
7           Analytical Chemistry from UCLA.  I've worked as a  
8           chemist for 25 years, consider 20 years at  
9           Metropolitan.

10                      In addition to the work that I have done at  
11           Metropolitan, I've been involved in numerous nationwide  
12           studies of disinfection by-products formation and  
13           control both for the U.S. Environmental Protection  
14           Agency and the American Water Works Research  
15           Foundation.

16                      Also, I've had the pleasure to serve on the  
17           technical work group in support of the development of  
18           the disinfection by-product.  And one of  
19           responsibilities that I was given on this technical  
20           work group was to take the lead in developing the  
21           enhanced coagulation requirements for the removal of  
22           total organic carbon that would be required of drinking  
23           water utilities.

24                      And was asked by the Environmental Protection  
25           Agency to prepare an issue date summarizing this

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

963

1 regulatory information. And that has been incorporated  
2 in the EPA's Notice of Data Availability that will  
3 appear in the Federal Register later this year in  
4 helping promulgate the final rule.

5 MR. ROBERTS: Did you prepare CUWA Exhibits 4  
6 and 5?

7 MR. KRASNER: Yes.

8 MR. ROBERTS: And did you also participate in  
9 the preparation and submission of Metropolitan's  
10 comments on the Draft EIR/EIS for the Delta Wetlands  
11 Project which is marked as CUWA Exhibit 10?

12 MR. KRASNER: Yes.

13 MR. ROBERTS: Mr. Krasner, what is the  
14 significance of TOC to water utilities?

15 MR. KRASNER: Yes. I'd like to start with  
16 CUWA Exhibit 5A, and this is material derived from CUWA  
17 Exhibit 5. What I'd like to do is walk you through a  
18 day in the life of TOC.

19 What I'd like to do is --

20 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Where did you get  
21 that idea?

22 MR. KRASNER: Well, I can't say, because that  
23 would be rebuttal. So I'd not be able to tell you at  
24 this point.

25 I'd like to first take the day out of order

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

964

1 and start in the afternoon. And what I show here is  
2 when the source water gets to the treatment plant, one  
3 of the things that we do at our drinking water  
4 treatment plant is we disinfect the water.

5 And there are contaminants in the drinking  
6 water which include total organic carbon and bromide.  
7 And the disinfectants that we use react with total  
8 organic carbon and bromide and form a series of  
9 disinfection by-products of health and regulatory  
10 concern.

11 I've just listed a couple of examples,  
12 trihalomethane and bromate which is produced during  
13 ozone. There is actually hundreds of by-products  
14 produced during this disinfection process. And as long  
15 as you have total organic carbon or bromide present in  
16 your water, regardless of what you do to disinfect your  
17 water you'll form disinfect -- disinfection  
18 by-products.

19 Let's take you to the morning and see how TOC  
20 started their day. CUWA Exhibit 5B is the next figure  
21 I'll present. Again, this is information derived from  
22 CUWA Exhibit 5.

23 What I will show you is data that we described  
24 in great detail in our package where we've been  
25 collecting samples with the assistance of the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

965



1 Department of Water Resources since the late '80s from  
2 the Sacramento River Greene's Landing and Delta export  
3 at H.O. Banks.

4 And we have treated this --

5 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: I'm going to  
6 interrupt, again.

7 MR. KRASNER: Yes.

8 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Where in Exhibit  
9 5 -- can you tell the audience where in Exhibit 5 you  
10 got the data --

11 MR. KRASNER: Sure.

12 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: -- for the  
13 preparation of this chart?

14 MR. KRASNER: Sure. I'll be more than happy  
15 to. When you see where I got it you'll see why I tried  
16 to simplify. I have put together some figures in my  
17 Exhibit 5. This is from Figure Number -- hold on, yes,  
18 it's Figure Number 2.

19 Just for those who aren't statisticians I show  
20 Box-and-Whisker Plots. Sometimes when I show this the  
21 eyes start to glaze over, because there's a lot of  
22 information. So I thought I'd just simplify, but it is  
23 in that Figure Number 2.

24 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Thank you. Yes.

25 MR. KRASNER: And what we've done in this

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

966

1 experiment is treated the water and chlorinated it  
2 under conditions that would be used in an actual  
3 treatment plant.

4 So let's start as the dawn arises at the  
5 Sacramento River. The water enters the Delta with low  
6 levels of total organic carbon and low levels of  
7 bromide.

8 When we chlorinated this water in our  
9 experiment we found over these many years we have  
10 formed levels, and I show the median and 90th  
11 percentiles to give you an idea of the magnitude in the  
12 Sacramento River's water samples ranging from about 20  
13 to 30 micrograms per liter.

14 Now, as the water goes through the Delta it  
15 picks up organic carbon from agricultural drainage and  
16 bromide from salt water intrusion. So by the time the  
17 water gets to the export, when you take water like this  
18 and chlorinate it you now see a very different picture.  
19 You now find that when you chlorinate these waters  
20 trihalomethane levels are in the ranges of about 60 to  
21 80 micrograms per liter. And this is the type of water  
22 that we do get delivered to our treatment plants.

23 MR. ROBERTS: Would you, please, describe the  
24 new proposed drinking water regulations for TOC and  
25 disinfection by-products?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

967

1 MR. KRASNER: Yes. I'd like to show CUWA  
2 Exhibit 5C. This is a summary of the drinking water  
3 regulations. Again, this information is provided in  
4 both tabular form and text in my testimony.

5 Just to give a few important points, in 1996  
6 the United States Congress reauthorized the Safe  
7 Drinking Water Act. And as part of that  
8 reauthorization they mandated that the U.S.  
9 Environmental Protection Agency will promulgate Stage 1  
10 and Stage 2 of the Disinfection By-product Rule by  
11 November of '98 and May of 2002, respectfully.

12 Just as a point, it's kind of an interesting  
13 coincidence, today as we speak in Washington D.C., the  
14 EPA, the water industry, environmental representatives,  
15 all of the stakeholders have signed an agreement in  
16 principle having to agree to all of these conditions  
17 that you see in the Stage 1 requirement.

18 And everything is moving along quite fine and  
19 it will be promulgated November '98. So all of  
20 these -- all of these parameters have been agreed to.

21 In the rule there will be lowering of the  
22 standard for trihalomethane, the introduction of  
23 standards for controlling other disinfection  
24 by-products. And for the first time in the history of  
25 the Safe Drinking Water Act total organic carbon has

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

968

1           been identified as a contaminate that drinking water  
2           utilities will be required to remove from their source  
3           waters.

4                       I -- actually, for those who want to see the  
5           entire table, in CUWA Exhibit Number 5 I show all of  
6           the total organic carbon removal requirements in Table  
7           Number 2 of Exhibit 5. But I only show the two  
8           elements of the matrix that are relevant to those  
9           people who treat Delta water.

10                      If the total organic carbon levels in a  
11           particular month is less than four milligrams per liter  
12           the utility will have to remove 25 percent of that  
13           total organic carbon. On the other hand, in a  
14           particular month if the organic carbon level is above  
15           four milligrams per liter the requirement will be that  
16           you have to remove 35 percent. So that will be an  
17           additional 10 percent that has to be removed in that  
18           particular month. So each month the requirements will  
19           change and you must meet the requirements for that  
20           month.

21                      And another important parameter is that you  
22           must comply with all of the requirements in the Stage 1  
23           rule, the control of disinfection by-products as well  
24           as the control of total organic carbon to be in  
25           compliance with the rule.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

969



1                   MR. ROBERTS: Mr. Krasner, do you believe that  
2                   Delta Wetlands's analysis adequately addresses the  
3                   impact of TOC loadings to the Delta and result in  
4                   disinfection by-product formation?

5                   MR. KRASNER: No. I'd like to first show CUWA  
6                   Exhibit 5D. And that's just a brief summary of some of  
7                   the difficulties we found when we reviewed the Draft  
8                   Environmental Impact Report.

9                   The trihalomethane formation testing method  
10                  that was used was inaccurate. The laboratories that  
11                  were performing these analyses did not meet minimum  
12                  quality assurance requirements. And, unfortunately,  
13                  some of the analyses done in this Draft Environmental  
14                  Impact Report relied on inadequate information.

15                  I'd next like to refer to CUWA Exhibit 5E.  
16                  And this is derived from CUWA Exhibit 5. It's actually  
17                  just a plot of the data that is in table Number 4.  
18                  So I've just showed it visually. This is an example of  
19                  an experiment that we believe didn't properly test what  
20                  the investigators were attempting to test. And,  
21                  furthermore, we believe that the conclusions were not  
22                  properly arrived at.

23                  What you see is over the several months that  
24                  the demonstration wetland was operated the organic  
25                  carbon level started off below five milligrams per

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

970

1 liter. By the end of the period it was close to  
2 40 milligrams per liter.

3 I refer your attention to the last few sample  
4 points where I show an arrow going across where there  
5 seems to be an apparent plateauing out of the organic  
6 carbon level. And in the Draft Environmental Impact  
7 Report it was assumed that 40 milligrams per liter  
8 would be the maximum amount of organic carbon that you  
9 would get out of this demonstration wetland.

10 However, I call to your attention three data  
11 points collected in December, which I have a dotted  
12 arrow going across. If you look at that you see,  
13 again, an apparent plateauing out of the organic carbon  
14 level at this point.

15 If the experiment had been stopped in December  
16 we would have had in the Draft Environmental Impact  
17 Report the information that the maximum organic carbon  
18 level coming out of this demonstration wetland was 30  
19 milligrams per liter.

20 What I suggest is that if you look at the  
21 January data, because the data was stopped at this  
22 point we have no way to know that this is actually the  
23 maximum amount of organic carbon that could have come  
24 out of this wetland, because those three points don't  
25 really suggest necessarily a plateauing out.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

971

1                   Another important point that must be  
2                   considered is let's examine the period of time in which  
3                   the experiment was covered: October, November,  
4                   December, and January. And as Dr. Losee has just shown  
5                   you, the period of time at which one conducts  
6                   experiments there are many parameters that impact the  
7                   production of organic carbon. And many of these are  
8                   temperature dependent. And this is a period of time --  
9                   a cold period of time when you won't get actually the  
10                  maximum yield of organic carbon from a wetland. So  
11                  this actually isn't really representative of that type  
12                  of time period.

13                 MR. ROBERTS: Mr. Krasner, what impact do you  
14                 think the Delta Wetlands Project will have on drinking  
15                 water utilities with respect to the DBF's, the  
16                 disinfection by-product formation?

17                 MR. KRASNER: Yes. In Exhibit 5F I just  
18                 summarize that we believe that some of the potential  
19                 impacts are that there will be increases in total  
20                 organic carbon, increases in treatment costs, and  
21                 moreover our more fundamental concern an increased  
22                 likelihood of not being able to meet the public health  
23                 standards.

24                 I'd like to now show CUWA Exhibit 5G. And  
25                 this information is derived from CUWA Exhibit 5, Table

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

972

1           6. Actually, Table 6 is something like five pages  
2           long, so I've just summarized some of the data to  
3           clarify the impact of the Delta Wetlands Project on the  
4           total organic loading in the Delta.

5                         First of all, I'd like to take a moment and  
6           explain that the Y axis shows the mass loading in  
7           pounds per month taking the project condition and  
8           subtracting out the base condition. And I, again,  
9           don't want to show all the 12 months, but I just want  
10          to highlight some examples.

11                        We look at, for example, the months of January  
12          and February. You see that there will be slight  
13          decreases in the mass loading of organic carbon,  
14          because there wouldn't be reservoir releases at this  
15          time. And we've converted some agricultural land to  
16          other uses.

17                        Now, if we go to the months of July, August,  
18          and September, periods in which is we can potentially  
19          have reservoir releases, you see significant increases  
20          in the mass loading potentially as much as over four  
21          million pounds per month of organic carbon.

22                        Now, the important thing to take from this is  
23          that in the summer there is in agricultural operations  
24          typically less organic carbon from the islands than in  
25          the winter leaching period. And, moreover, the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

973



1 reservoir islands will be releasing very large volumes  
2 of water. So when you put together the concentrations  
3 and the volumes and you get your mass loading you see  
4 these large increases in those periods of time.

5 Now, I'm not focusing on annual averages,  
6 because what I'd like to call your attention to are  
7 seasonal impacts. And the reason for that is that when  
8 we treat water at our treatment plant we don't store  
9 the water and get an annual average. We have to treat  
10 the water as it's coming into the plants. And there  
11 are significant seasonal differences.

12 Again, one of the important parameters is  
13 disinfection by-product formation is very temperature  
14 dependent. So, for example, if you get a large amount  
15 of additional organic carbon in the summer when the  
16 temperature is warmer that will result in much more  
17 trihalomethane formation as compared to winter months  
18 when the water is colder and kinetics of the formation  
19 are not as high.

20 Now, I'd next like to show CUWA Exhibit 5H.  
21 And this is derived from CUWA Exhibit 5, Figure 6.  
22 First, again, I'd like to explain this is  
23 trihalomethane data where I show the Stage 1  
24 trihalomethane standard of 80 micrograms per liter, and  
25 the Stage 2 requirement of 40 micrograms per liter.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

974

1 For this work I have done some modeling of the range of  
2 trihalomethane levels that would be expected.

3 I'd like to first call your attention to the  
4 base condition where I have found that the median to  
5 the 90th percentile, levels will be in the range of 60  
6 to 75 micrograms per liter. If you compare that to  
7 what I showed you earlier in CUWA Exhibit 5B with  
8 actual samples collected from H.O. Banks this is in  
9 agreement with the levels we've seen in actual bench  
10 chlorination experiments in our laboratories.

11 When I show you now the project conditions,  
12 regardless, of whether you examine reservoir releases  
13 with TOC levels -- levels as low as 8 or as high as 30  
14 milligrams per liter, you see that the ability to  
15 comply with the standard, the margin of safety becomes  
16 more tenuous until ultimately there is a point where  
17 noncompliance is potential to happen.

18 And I should point out that the way that the  
19 trihalomethane regulation works is you're not allowed  
20 to only comply with the regulation 95 percent of the  
21 time. You're suppose to comply with the regulation a  
22 hundred percent of the time. So that's why I do use  
23 these cumulative probability statistics.

24 Now, I mention about the potential to possibly  
25 fail a regulation. I'd like to just mention that one

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

975

1 of the consequences to a public utility if we fail  
2 either the trihalomethane standard or the total organic  
3 carbon removal requirement, the first is that we have  
4 to go to public notification and let our consumers know  
5 that they've been exposed through drinking of  
6 chlorinated water to disinfection by-products that can  
7 increase the risk of getting cancer from the  
8 chlorinated water. And that they are being exposed to  
9 a level that is greater than the level the EPA deems  
10 safe.

11 Moreover, if a utility continues to not comply  
12 with the regulation the State Health Department will  
13 then require you to install new ways of treating your  
14 water, which generally are more expensive ways to  
15 treating the water to be able to then reliably at a  
16 hundred percent of the time comply with the regulation.

17 In terms of cost, in CUWA Exhibit 5 we do  
18 present some data as an example for the costs of  
19 removing total organic carbon as part of the new  
20 enhanced coagulation requirement.

21 If a utility has in a particular month total  
22 organic carbon levels below four milligrams per liter  
23 the additional cost compared to how utilities currently  
24 treat water would be an additional \$26 per acre foot to  
25 meet these requirements of 25 percent removal of your

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

976

1 total organic carbon.

2 On the other hand, in a month where your  
3 organic carbon level is greater than four milligrams  
4 per liter that 25 percent removal requirement will  
5 result in an additional treatment cost of \$39 per acre  
6 foot. So that means being pushed over the four  
7 milligram per liter will result in a \$13 per acre foot  
8 differential.

9 Now, I like to, because I'm sort of a  
10 practical person, give a real world illustration. And  
11 I have pulled out some data from Contra Costa from  
12 August and September of '96. And their total organic  
13 carbon levels for those months were 3.8 and 3.5  
14 milligrams per liter.

15 And so they would only in those months have to  
16 remove 25 percent of the organic carbon. But if a  
17 project resulted in their exceeding four milligrams per  
18 liter they would have to go to the higher removal  
19 requirement. That \$13 per acre foot additional cost we  
20 look at two months where they may treat, perhaps,  
21 25,000 acre feet of water. That would be \$325,000  
22 additional cost per year over the years over the  
23 70-year life of the project. That would be an  
24 additional 23 million dollars of cost.

25 MR. ROBERTS: Do you believe that the Delta

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

977



1 Wetlands Project will also have impacts on utilities  
2 that use ozone in their treatment process?

3 MR. KRASNER: Yes. I present data in CUWA  
4 Exhibit 5 that when the organic carbon level goes up  
5 your ozone demand goes up. And you're required at all  
6 times -- in fact, every time you take measurements  
7 every day that you maintain a positive ozone residual  
8 to get disinfection credit to comply with the  
9 disinfection requirement the Federal Government has  
10 established.

11 So every time there's an increase in organic  
12 carbon loading there will be additional operating costs  
13 for having to produce more ozone. But that's assuming  
14 that a utility has sufficient capability in their  
15 infrastructure to feed that much ozone.

16 Again, just to give you a real world example,  
17 when the Metropolitan Water District did estimates on  
18 what it would cost to retrofit all five of our  
19 treatment plants for ozone, our original cost was 750  
20 million dollars. We kind of cringed at the number and  
21 we went back and came up with a new number based on a  
22 fine -- a lower dose, designing for a lower dose of  
23 ozone.

24 And that brought the cost down to 500 million dollars.

25 Now, again, if you think about when we're

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

978

1 going to have the releases that's during the summer  
2 months. That's when treatment plants are operating at  
3 their peak capacity. And so that's generally when  
4 you're operating at what you've designed for. So if  
5 you get additional organic carbon loadings at that time  
6 and you have a design for that, you may not have  
7 actually in your infrastructure adequate capacity so  
8 you might have to actually go back and do a capital  
9 investment to increase you ozone capability.

10 Another concern with the Delta Wetlands  
11 Project if a system is using ozone, and again this is  
12 information I provide in CUWA Exhibit 5, is when you  
13 ozonate organic carbon you divert it to a biodegradable  
14 form. And that can actually result in microorganisms  
15 regrowing in your distribution system and that will put  
16 you in violation of another Federal drinking water  
17 standard, the Total Chloroform Rule.

18 So it's always very interesting in terms how  
19 timing works. The time in which you have the greater  
20 vulnerability to biological regrowth in your  
21 distribution system is when the water is warmest.  
22 Again, when are we going to have reservoir releases?  
23 Summer months. That will, again, increase organic  
24 carbon levels, which will result in more biodegradable  
25 material at a time in which you're the most vulnerable.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

979

1                   Let's also look at the Disinfection By-product  
2                   Standard. As I have shown as part of the Stage 1  
3                   standard there will be the introduction of the  
4                   regulation of bromate. In the data I present in CUWA  
5                   Exhibit 5 we do show that when your organic carbon  
6                   level goes up, our research has shown bromate formation  
7                   goes up as well. And so the organic carbon loads,  
8                   those increases will also result in potentially failing  
9                   to comply with the bromate standard.

10                   MR. ROBERTS: Would you summarize what you  
11                   believe are the most important concerns related to TOC  
12                   loadings from the Delta Wetlands Project.

13                   MR. KRASNER: Yes, I'd be happy to.

14                   First the Delta Wetlands Project will not  
15                   improve water quality in the Delta. Moreover, the data  
16                   and analysis suggest that the project will erode an  
17                   already tenuous margin of safety in being able to  
18                   comply with the Stage 1 requirements. And we believe  
19                   that noncompliance is likely to occur sometime during  
20                   the operation of the project and that treatment costs  
21                   are expected to increase.

22                   Thank you.

23                   MR. ROBERTS: Thank you, Mr. Krasner.

24                   HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Are you about to  
25                   move on to your next witness?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

980

1 MR. ROBERTS: Right now.

2 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Well, this is a  
3 good time to take our afternoon break then.

4 MR. ROBERTS: Okay.

5 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: 12 minutes.

6 (Recess taken from 2:48 p.m. to 3:01 p.m.)

7 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Okay. Let's call  
8 the meeting back to order, please. I don't see Delta  
9 Wetlands here. Do you want to race ahead?

10 MEMBER DEL PIERO: How fast can you talk?

11 MS. LEIDIGH: They're conferring in the  
12 cafeteria.

13 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Okay. Are you  
14 ready, Mr. Roberts?

15 MR. ROBERTS: I am.

16 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: You may proceed.

17 MR. ROBERTS: Okay. Next witness will be  
18 Dr. K.T. Shum.

19 Dr. Shum, would you, please, spell -- state  
20 and spell your name for the record.

21 DR. SHUM: My name is K.T. Shum, spelled  
22 S-H-U-M.

23 MR. ROBERTS: And what are your current  
24 position and duties?

25 DR. SHUM: I'm presently the Associated Water

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

981



1 Resources Specialist at Contra Costa Water District.  
2 As the title implies I work on the water resources  
3 issues in the Delta. In particular, I work on the  
4 American Modeling Flow and Transport in the Delta, and  
5 also on the analysis of the environmental impact  
6 result.

7 MR. ROBERTS: Could you summarize your  
8 relevant qualifications from CUWA Exhibit 1?

9 DR. SHUM: Yeah. I have more than 16 years of  
10 experience in the research and analysis of the flow and  
11 transport in the aquatic environment.

12 I got my doctorate degree from MIT. And I  
13 have worked at Protye, Incorporated, (phonetic) in  
14 Pasadena, California, on delta water issues. Before  
15 coming to the Contra Costa Water District I was a  
16 research scientist with the Department of Fisheries in  
17 the oceans of Canada.

18 And my major area of research is in the solid  
19 transport processes in the way -- in the water sediment  
20 phase. And I've been at the Contra Costa Water  
21 District for the last two and a half years.

22 MR. ROBERTS: Did you prepare CUWA Exhibit 6,  
23 8, and 11?

24 DR. SHUM: Exhibit 7.

25 MR. ROBERTS: I'm sorry, 7, 8, and 11?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

982

1 DR. SHUM: Yes. CUWA Exhibit 7 is compared  
2 jointly with Dr. Richard Denton of the Contra Costa  
3 Water District. In fact, a lot of the details of the  
4 materials presented in CUWA Exhibit 7 will be, or are  
5 elaborated in CCWD's Exhibit 4, in which case  
6 it is Dr. Richard Denton's testimony. And I prepared  
7 CUWA Exhibit 7, 8, and 11.

8 MR. ROBERTS: Could you tell us where you  
9 found the data in which -- which is the basis for CUWA  
10 Exhibit 11?

11 DR. SHUM: There are two sources of data. The  
12 first one is on the agricultural drainage, I believe,  
13 for Webb Track. And that's from Appendix A of the  
14 Draft EIR/EIS of Delta Wetlands Project. The other one  
15 is taken from CUWA Exhibit 7, Figure 9.

16 MR. ROBERTS: Thank you.

17 Dr. Shum, how do you believe that Delta  
18 Wetlands's operations could affect water quality in the  
19 Delta?

20 DR. SHUM: During times of the year for the  
21 Delta Wetlands's reservoirs, the reduction in Delta  
22 outflow would increase seawater inclusion. During  
23 times of release the salinity of historic water is  
24 generally higher than that that we receive in the  
25 chambers. And in both cases, the salinity at the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

983

1           municipal intakes at the Delta would be higher than  
2           under the no-project scenario.

3                       MR. ROBERTS:  Could you summarize your  
4           quantitative estimates of the potential salinity  
5           impacts on municipal intakes during times of Delta  
6           Wetlands's diversions?

7                       DR. SHUM:  Yes.  There can be a very  
8           significant increase in salinity of municipal intakes  
9           when the Delta Wetlands island divert up to 9,000 csf  
10          at monthly average of 4,000 csf.

11                      Figure 1 from CUWA Exhibit 7 shows resources  
12          from the simulations on the salinity increase.  In this  
13          case chloride at the Rock Slough at the Contra Costa  
14          Water District.  A salinity outflow relationship which  
15          was developed by Dr. Richard Denton of the Contra Costa  
16          Water District is used to isolate the effect of  
17          seawater inclusion.

18                      This so-called team model that Dr. Denton  
19          developed is used by a number of agencies, most notably  
20          by the State Board in its development of the 1995 Water  
21          Control Plan, and also by the Department of Water  
22          Resources in the -- in the inclusion in the DWRC model.  
23          The outflow data was obtained from Delta Wetlands  
24          Properties.

25                      In Figure 1 in the vertical X's I plot the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

984

1 chloride under Delta Wetlands's operation's conditions.  
2 This number is plotted against the chloride number in  
3 the same month and at the same location under  
4 no-project conditions.

5 If Delta Wetlands were to have no impacts at  
6 the Rock Slough, the data point would lie on the  
7 45-degree line. However, we see that many of the data  
8 points about this 45 degree line which represents a  
9 degrade of water quality. And in many, many instances  
10 this increase can be between 10 to 20 milligrams per  
11 liter of chloride.

12 If we look at the actual data, the largest  
13 increase is 28 -- or 26 milligrams per liter. In this  
14 case, the chloride at Rock Slough increased from a 54  
15 milligrams per liter under no-project condition to  
16 80 milligrams per liter with Delta Wetlands's diversion  
17 underway. This represents a 48-percent increase in the  
18 salinity at Rock Slough.

19 What this figure shows is that the Delta  
20 Wetlands's operations can have a very significant  
21 increase at the Rock Slough intake. And the salinity  
22 increase at the municipality index would be of a  
23 comparable magnitude.

24 MR. ROBERTS: Will the water stored in the  
25 Delta Wetlands's reservoirs increase in salinity

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

985



1 because of evaporation?

2 DR. SHUM: Yes. Evaporation loss in this  
3 shallow Delta Wetlands's reservoir islands would be  
4 potential. It would be a large percentage of the  
5 capacity. Figures applied by Delta Wetlands Properties  
6 show that the storage time would range up to 24 months.

7 The CUWA Exhibit 7C which is derived from  
8 Figure 3 of the CUWA Exhibit 7 shows the number of  
9 occurrence of the months in storage of stored water.  
10 This is different from Figure 3 in only that Figure 3  
11 is a season occurrence, or season probability for this  
12 storage time. And I trust that this is a more easier  
13 to read the draft for the same data.

14 The typical storage periods as we see is  
15 between 7 and 13 months with a range of up to 24  
16 months. The evaporation loss during this period can be  
17 estimated from the DWR data, which is commonly used in  
18 Delta studies, those data suggest an average  
19 evaporation loss of 55.5 inches per year.

20 And for a typical storage period, from  
21 November to August around ten months, the evaporation  
22 loss would be of the order of around 45 inches, or  
23 almost four feet.

24 Even if we discount the accretion due to  
25 rainfall which averages 15 inches in the Delta there

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

986

1 would be a net loss of 30 inches, or two and a half  
2 feet. And this is very significant when you compare to  
3 the average depth of the Delta Wetlands's reservoir  
4 islands of around 20 feet.

5 And remember the -- when the storage time  
6 increases to over 20 months the net evaporation loss  
7 can be twice that amount. The correspondence salinity  
8 increase for net loss of two and a half feet out of  
9 20 -- 22 feet of stored water is between 11 and 13  
10 percent depending on whether topping off is allowed in  
11 this estimate.

12 MR. ROBERTS: Now, you said earlier that Delta  
13 Wetlands's reservoir operations could also degrade  
14 water quality in the Delta during times of discharges.  
15 Could you, please, explain that statement?

16 DR. SHUM: Yes. Even if we do not consider  
17 the evaporation loss the release from the Delta  
18 Wetlands could have a substantial salinity impact in  
19 the Delta. This can be seen from CUWA Exhibit 7,  
20 Figures 6, 8, and 9. And here I plot them on the same  
21 page.

22 All three figures show the annual variation  
23 over the 6 -- over the 12 months of the water year.  
24 The top graph -- back up. All these numbers are  
25 obtained from Delta Wetlands Properties. The top graph

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

987

1 shows the simulated average of salinity in Old River  
2 near Webb Track averaged over 70 years.

3 Because of the influence, or the effect of  
4 agricultural drainage in the interior Delta the  
5 salinity in Old River is not directly related to the  
6 current, or to the Delta outflow at the time. And,  
7 indeed, it's lowest around April and May and higher  
8 around October and November.

9 In particular, I'd like you to note that  
10 between September and February, or between -- yeah,  
11 between September and February the salinity range from  
12 about 180 to almost 275 milligrams per liter TDS.  
13 Whereas in July and August -- further, in July and  
14 August the salinity is between 150 and 175.

15 The middle graph of Figure 8 shows the  
16 combined reservoir filling averaged over 70 years of  
17 Delta Wetlands's operations. Both the average and the  
18 range are shown. They both show the same quality in  
19 nature in that the major fill-in occurred between  
20 September and February.

21 And the bottom graph of Figure 9 shows the  
22 combined reservoir discharge. And once again I show  
23 the average over 70 years of stimulation and also the  
24 range. The major -- most of the discharge comes in the  
25 months of July and August.



1                    Now, let's go back to the top figure. In July  
2                    and August as I pointed out the salinity is between 150  
3                    and 175. And between September and February the  
4                    salinity is between say 175 and 275. If we take the  
5                    average values of the typical salinity during fill in  
6                    it would be around 225 milligrams per liter TDS.  
7                    Whereas, during discharge it will be around 175. The  
8                    difference is 50 milligrams per liter, or an increase  
9                    of 29 percent over the baseline, or over the discharge  
10                   period of 175 milligrams per liter TDS.

11                   This shows that even without consideration for  
12                   evaporated loss just the operation of the Delta  
13                   Wetlands's reservoirs alone can increase the salinity  
14                   in the Delta and in turn at the municipality intakes.

15                   MR. ROBERTS: And would this salinity increase  
16                   at the municipality intakes have an impact on the  
17                   municipalities?

18                   DR. SHUM: Yes. I have obtained quantitative  
19                   data of this impact. And it is detailed in CUWA  
20                   Exhibit 8.

21                   As a summary the numbers I used in that  
22                   particular simulation using the future Delta model  
23                   assumes a Delta Wetlands discharge of 3500 csf, and a  
24                   combined export it becomes at around 10,000. And in  
25                   that particular case, around 60 percent of the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

989



1 discharge from the Delta Wetlands's reservoirs end up  
2 at the State project pump.

3 MR. ROBERTS: Delta Wetlands has modeling  
4 results that show an annual average net improvement in  
5 water quality at the Rock Slough intake because of the  
6 project's reduction in agricultural drainage.

7 Would you agree that these model reductions  
8 would dispel your concerns on the water quality you  
9 discussed -- the water quality impact you just  
10 discussed?

11 DR. SHUM: No. Delta Wetlands have not shown  
12 to any certainty this water quality impact. As I  
13 discussed earlier, just the reservoir operations in  
14 itself are most likely to degrade water quality in the  
15 Delta.

16 The only way that this degradation can be  
17 compensated is by the removal of agricultural drainage  
18 from the four existing islands, and also a reduction in  
19 the ag diversion currently in the four islands.

20 But to properly assess this reduction in  
21 agricultural operations we need to model, assimilate  
22 the operations to a reasonable, or sufficient degree of  
23 accuracy. In my opinion this has not been done.

24 The estimate we have in Delta Wetlands Exhibit  
25 14A and B shows a very small water quality improvement.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

990

1 But the magnitude of this improvement is small compared  
2 with the certainty in the simulation of the  
3 agricultural diversion and drainage.

4 And as a result we cannot say with any  
5 reasonable confidence what the -- even the qualitative  
6 nature of this water quality impact is whether it's  
7 water quality improvement, whether it's water quality  
8 degradation.

9 MR. ROBERTS: Have you identified any  
10 uncertainties in the Delta Wetlands's modeling of  
11 reduction in agricultural diversion and drainage?

12 DR. SHUM: Yes. There are three major  
13 uncertainties in this modeling of drainage and  
14 diversion. The first is the quantity and quality of  
15 the ag drainage from the islands. The second is where  
16 the water that is not diverted from agricultural use  
17 from the four Delta Wetlands islands would actually  
18 serve to improve the water quality in the Delta. The  
19 third one is the issue of timing.

20 I'll take a few minutes to explain the three  
21 issues in turn. The first one has to do with quality  
22 and quantity of the ag drainage. The modeling  
23 conducted by Delta Wetlands in Exhibit 14A and 14B  
24 assumes a certain salinity in Delta Wetlands -- in the  
25 drainage from a system in the Delta Wetlands islands.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

991

1                   And in this product here --

2                   MR. ROBERTS: Dr. Shum, can you identify this  
3 on the overhead, please?

4                   DR. SHUM: Yes. This is CUWA Exhibit 7A. And  
5 the data for the FDM input is derived, or obtained from  
6 Delta Wetlands's Exhibit 14A. I believe it is in Table  
7 A, or Appendix A.

8                   The dots on this figure are from the -- from  
9 the Department of Water Resources Municipal Water  
10 Quality Investigation Program. And the data is  
11 obtained from the Division of Local Assistance of DWR.

12                   What it shows is the salinity assumed in the  
13 two Delta Wetlands reservoir islands are considerably  
14 higher -- at least for this case of Bacon Island, are  
15 considerably higher than the actual measurements  
16 obtained by the MWQI data by a factor of up to maybe  
17 three. And as a result, the water quality benefits, or  
18 reduction in degradation due to the elimination of the  
19 assistant ag drainage would be over-saturated in this  
20 simulation.

21                   At this point it's also worth pointing out  
22 that the amount of ag drainage coming out from  
23 existence islands given in the Draft EIR/EIS may be  
24 overestimated. In CUWA Exhibit 7B the total ag  
25 drainage estimates in the Draft EIR/EIS in Appendix A

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

992

1 are plotted or are summarized.

2 In particular the yearly total over the water  
3 year is a sum for four different islands. There are  
4 some data that are missing. For example, on the  
5 Holland Tract there are no data from 1986 to 1989.  
6 What I did was I took this numbers and prorated to  
7 the -- and prorated the ag drainage per acre on those  
8 islands to the total agriculture -- total irrigated ag  
9 rate in the Delta.

10 In other words, I assumed what if the entire  
11 Delta assumes the same ag drainage per acre -- per acre  
12 as is shown on this four islands. And the numbers at  
13 the bottom half of this table shows those numbers,  
14 which is, for example, for 1996 Bouldin Island if I  
15 prorate the 24,663 acre foot ag drainage for this year  
16 to the entire Delta for -- I divide that number by the  
17 acreage in Bouldin Island and multiply by the 778,000  
18 data of primary Delta irrigated area of the Delta, I  
19 got a number which equals about one and a half million  
20 acre foot.

21 In other words, if the entire Delta operates  
22 the same as Bouldin Island in that particular year  
23 there will be one and a half million acres foot of ag  
24 drainage in the entire Delta. And I've obtained those  
25 numbers similarly for the other water years and other

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

993



1 islands.

2 And the number range from a low of 359, which  
3 is on Webb Track in the year 1990, to a high of two and  
4 a half, or 2,400,000 acre foot per year from the --  
5 based on the data from Bacon Island.

6 For comparison, in DWRC estimates in the Delta  
7 the net consumptive use is of the order of one and a  
8 half million acre foot. And it's not likely that the  
9 ag drainage would be this high of a magnitude.

10 The point of this table is to show that the  
11 amount of ag drainage coming out from the four existing  
12 islands could be overestimated from the Draft EIR/EIS.  
13 And as a consequence, any estimate of the water quality  
14 benefits due to the removal of this ag drainage may be  
15 overestimated.

16 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Excuse me,  
17 Mr. Brown has a question.

18 MEMBER BROWN: Just to clarify this, you're  
19 saying on 378,000 acres, irrigated acres that there's  
20 going to be 1.5 million acre feet of drainage?

21 DR. SHUM: If you prorate based on the  
22 drainage per acre given by the numbers on the top half  
23 of the table.

24 MEMBER BROWN: That's four to five acre feet  
25 per acre drainage, is that what you're saying?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

994

1 DR. SHUM: We are surprised at that number,  
2 too. Those numbers are from Appendix --

3 MEMBER BROWN: The application rate for  
4 irrigation of those fields is --

5 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Remember '86 is a  
6 record flood year.

7 Go ahead, Dr. Shum. I'm sorry.

8 DR. SHUM: However, 1991 is a dry year.

9 MEMBER BROWN: Okay.

10 MR. ROBERTS: Dr. Shum, are these your  
11 estimates of how much ag drainage there would be?

12 DR. SHUM: No. The top half of the table is  
13 the data obtained from the Draft EIR/EIS. And the  
14 bottom half are prorated as I described earlier based  
15 on the drainage per acre.

16 MR. ROBERTS: So if you use the figures from  
17 the DEIR/EIS these are the -- this is the quantity of  
18 discharge you would get if you --

19 DR. SHUM: Assuming -- assuming that the  
20 entire Delta operates the same way as, for example,  
21 Bacon Island in that particular year.

22 MR. ROBERTS: Thank you.

23 DR. SHUM: The second point I brought up about  
24 the uncertainty in the modeling of the agricultural  
25 operations is the reduction in ag diversion when the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

995

1 Delta Wetlands islands are converted from agricultural  
2 practices. There is a certain increase in Delta  
3 outflow that is assumed due to the removal of this ag  
4 diversion being Delta Wetlands Exhibit 14A and B.

5 However, note that the State and Federal  
6 projects are operated when the Delta is an in-balance  
7 condition. This projects are operated to meet salinity  
8 and flow objectives in the Delta. Any increase in  
9 Delta outflow, or improvement in water quality that  
10 brings the conditions in the Delta below that balanced  
11 condition would most likely lead to either reduction in  
12 the reservoir releases from the upstream project  
13 reservoirs, or an increase in the pumping at Banks and  
14 Tracy plants. And as a result the water quality  
15 benefits that show up in the modeling would not be  
16 likely to be realized under actual operating  
17 conditions.

18 Dr. Denton will further elaborate on this  
19 point in his -- in his testimony on behalf of the  
20 Contra Costa Water District.

21 I would also like to point out that the water  
22 that is not diverted onto the Delta Wetlands's  
23 reservoir islands for ag consumption is about the same  
24 as the evaporated loss when water is diverted onto the  
25 reservoir islands to top off.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

996

1                   For example, in July and August the topping  
2                   off requirement for this two reservoirs are 115 csf and  
3                   130 csf. And in the modeling in Delta Wetlands's  
4                   Exhibits 14A and B, the corresponding reduction in ag  
5                   diversion are 145 csf and 101 csf.

6                   In another words, the topping off requirement  
7                   average around 123 csf in two months which is exactly  
8                   the same as that of the reduction in ag diversion.

9                   The third point I want to point out in the  
10                  uncertainties in the modeling in the ag operations in  
11                  Delta Wetlands's Exhibits 14A -- yeah, 14A and B are  
12                  that the ag drainage model is based on the mean Delta  
13                  operations. In Figures 15 and 16 of CUWA Exhibit 7 I  
14                  plotted the actual variation of this ag drainage from  
15                  those four islands.

16                 In the Delta model the data assumed in that  
17                 simulation assumes a higher ag return in the summer,  
18                 but in reality based on the data in Appendix A of the  
19                 Draft EIR/EIS three of the islands have a higher  
20                 discharge during the winter months.

21                 In addition, we should note that ag operations  
22                 would give ag drainage that is discharged into the  
23                 Delta on a more gradual basis and is spread out over  
24                 many months of the year. By contrast in the -- under  
25                 Delta Wetlands's reservoir operations the discharge

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

997



1 concentrates are limited mostly to the two months July  
2 and August.

3 And the salinity and TOC impacts would as a  
4 result be more concentrated in those two months  
5 compared with system diversions.

6 MR. ROBERTS: Dr. Shum, would you summarize  
7 your conclusions on the salinity impacts on the Delta  
8 Wetlands Project on municipal water supplies in the  
9 Delta?

10 DR. SHUM: Yes. In my testimony I discussed  
11 the salinity impacts of the Delta Wetlands's reservoirs  
12 in particular. And I've shown that the reservoir  
13 operations in itself would most likely lead to a water  
14 quality degradation.

15 And the only way this degradation can be  
16 compensated and lead to a net water quality benefit for  
17 improvement is by removal of the ag drainage and  
18 diversion. And this, in my opinion, is that the  
19 modeling of this agricultural diversion, or drainage  
20 have not been performed to a sufficient accuracy to  
21 come to a conclusion that there's any net benefit due  
22 to the Delta Wetlands's operations. And as a result  
23 there's a high degree of uncertainty on the salinity  
24 impacts due to the Delta Wetlands's operations.

25 MR. ROBERTS: Thank you, Dr. Shum.



1 I'd like to go now to Mr. Nuzum.

2 Mr. Nuzum, could you, please, state and spell  
3 your name for the record.

4 MR. NUZUM: Yes. My name is Robert C. Nuzum  
5 spelled N-U-Z-U-M.

6 MR. ROBERTS: And what are your current  
7 position and duties?

8 MR. NUZUM: Currently I am the manager of the  
9 Natural Resources Department for the East Bay  
10 Municipality Utility District. I'm basically in charge  
11 of fisheries, wildlife range, forestry, watershed  
12 management, lease permit administration, wild land  
13 recreation, law enforcement, fire prevention control.

14 MR. ROBERTS: And could you briefly summarize  
15 your relevant qualifications from CUWA Exhibit 1.

16 MR. NUZUM: Yes. I have a bachelor of science  
17 in zoology. I have supervised and/or managed regional  
18 fisheries for the past 25 years. And I have been a  
19 certified fishery scientist since 1979.

20 MR. ROBERTS: And did you prepare CUWA  
21 Exhibit 9?

22 MR. NUZUM: Yes, I did.

23 MR. ROBERTS: Mr. Nuzum, do you believe that  
24 the close proximity of the Delta Wetlands Project to  
25 the east side tributaries and the San Joaquin River

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

999

1 will have an impact on the salmon fishery in those  
2 rivers?

3 MR. NUZUM: Yes, I do. Let me ask Peter to  
4 show the Members of the Board and staff -- we have used  
5 the same map. That should be familiar to all of us by  
6 this point. It is also part of my Exhibit 9.

7 The habitat islands are shown in orange. The  
8 reservoir islands are shown in yellow. And I would  
9 like to show you the east side tribs and the main  
10 conduits that I believe are responsible for the  
11 in-migration of adults and out-migration of juveniles  
12 and yearlings.

13 So with that first, Peter, if you can show  
14 them the Consumnes River, one of the first inside  
15 tribs.

16 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Pardon me. I know  
17 we've all seen this before, but I don't think it was  
18 specifically identified for the written record.

19 MR. ROBERTS: It is attached as Figure 1 to  
20 Mr. Nuzum's testimony.

21 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Fine. Thank you.

22 MR. NUZUM: Yes. Thank you.

23 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Thank you.

24 MR. NUZUM: The second of the east side  
25 tributaries we would like to show the Board is the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1000

1 Mokelumne River. And then, third, the Calaveras River.  
2 And then lastly the alignment of the lower San Joaquin  
3 River below their main tribs.

4 And the purpose of this was to just try to  
5 emphasis the close relationship that we have here  
6 between salmon runs on the east side tributaries and  
7 the San Joaquin River to the Delta habitat islands and  
8 also the Delta reservoir islands that are being  
9 proposed by the project that we're considering here  
10 before the Board.

11 MR. ROBERTS: In your opinion will the Delta  
12 Wetlands Project impact adult salmonids during  
13 migration?

14 MR. NUZUM: Yes, I believe it will. In  
15 general, the key chinook salmon adult migration period  
16 for fall-run chinook can vary somewhat. Basically it  
17 would include the period from September 1st through  
18 December the 31st.

19 And that would in all likelihood be followed  
20 by the end-migration of adult steelhead that would run  
21 sometime from December through March. The project  
22 operation in this period of time could reduce, and I  
23 believe more likely confuse olfactory cues that have  
24 been discussed here in testimony prior to mine.

25 And I think that the expected impacts would

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1001



1 include delays, meaning delay of a fish that is -- that  
2 has -- the Mokelumne River, it has the native river.  
3 They would be delayed someplace within that central  
4 part of the Delta from migrating directly up and into  
5 the Mokelumne River, or to any of the other east side  
6 tributaries.

7 Those particular delays during a period of  
8 time when temperatures can be excessive in the Delta --  
9 and we've all heard what excessive is or isn't at these  
10 hearings. But basically anything over 60 degrees can  
11 be harmful to the eggs especially in female salmon.

12 The other impact that I think is very likely  
13 is that there would be, or could be excessive strain.  
14 One imprinted run from the Mokelumne River, for  
15 example, into the San Joaquin, or from the San Joaquin  
16 into the Mokelumne. And the hibernation, if you will,  
17 of fish in those runs and the fact that they are not  
18 using their native rivers is an issue of extreme  
19 sensitivity to environmental groups and to the resource  
20 agencies. So I think those are the two key impacts  
21 that we might see.

22 MR. ROBERTS: And have you identified any  
23 impacts from the project on juvenile salmon?

24 MR. NUZUM: Yes, I have. The -- in general  
25 and, again, the time period does vary from water year

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1002

1 types to the various rivers that we are talking about.

2 We could see fry migration from the systems.

3 And fry I would characterize as less than 50

4 millimeters in size. These are fish that are very

5 small. They're not capable of excessive swimming

6 speeds. They're not capable -- capable of a lot of

7 things that fish that are a little older and called

8 smolts are capable of yet.

9 And they're certainly not ready to go to the  
10 ocean or a saline environment. But they do out-migrate

11 these river systems. And they do that in the period

12 from January through March usually with a peak in

13 February and March.

14 Smolts on the other hand would out-migrate a

15 little bit later, in the period from March through

16 June, usually with a peak of smolt migration in April

17 and May.

18 I believe that diversions and/or releases from

19 the Delta Wetlands Project islands will attract and

20 entrain both fry and smolts to project islands to

21 project facilities and to the Old and Middle River

22 conduits to the South Delta. And, therefore, there

23 could be -- could very well be a substantial impact

24 associated with the Delta Project operations.

25 I believe it's critically important to

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1003

1 understand that in normal and wet years the majority of  
2 out-migration from these river systems will be as fry  
3 and not as smolts. And I believe just as strongly that  
4 in the below normal and in dry years the out-migration  
5 will be as smolts.

6 We've heard a lot of testimony here about the  
7 April and May time period. We heard that the resource  
8 agencies had specified the April/May time period and we  
9 have seen in the documents provided by the project  
10 proponents and their consultants that they have  
11 mitigated to some extent by not operating the project  
12 for a period April and May.

13 But that does not account for the time period  
14 of February and March with very small fish, namely the  
15 fry. And it does not account for the time period of  
16 March smolt down-migration, or the more critical smolt  
17 out-migration period in June and July when temperature  
18 conditions and other factors in the Delta are much more  
19 harsh.

20 MR. ROBERTS: Will the projected increase in  
21 boating recreation identified in the DEIR/EIS have any  
22 negative impacts?

23 MR. NUZUM: In my opinion it would. The DEIR  
24 and EIS estimates a five-percent increase in  
25 recreational boating. And in my opinion this will only

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1004

1           serve to exacerbate wave-generated erosion. I think  
2           we've also heard testimony that that is of concern to  
3           the various reclamation districts surrounding almost  
4           all of the Delta islands.

5                         In addition, the doc -- the same documents  
6           talk about the potential for a compromise to boating  
7           safety enforcement. And, yet, the documents do not, at  
8           least in my opinion, provide any substantive mitigation  
9           for what that particular factor may create.

10                        MR. ROBERTS: Do you believe that the Delta  
11           Wetlands Project's facilities and operations will  
12           affect the fish degradation levels in the Delta?

13                        MR. NUZUM: Yes, I do. The project proposes  
14           boat docks ranging anywhere from 330 boats up to a  
15           total -- and I would assume that this is a build out of  
16           about 1200 boats. It also lists 1472 pilings. And it  
17           lists a very large number of inlet pipes with spacing  
18           in between them, some with screens, the inlet pipes;  
19           and some without screens, the outlet pipes.

20                        If you can picture by just taking the spacing  
21           that was provided in the documents between the pipes,  
22           it appears that we would have an impact area at each  
23           one of these facilities alongside of the outboard edge  
24           of these reservoir islands, in particular of about 640  
25           feet, two football fields in length.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1005



1                   And in that gauntlet, as I call it, we would  
2                   have a series of large pipes and screens and pilings  
3                   and boat docks and whatever else that may accompany  
4                   these particular facilities. And I think these  
5                   particular facilities will harbor large predators.

6                   You see these exact same facilities, although  
7                   not as large, not as concentrated potentially where  
8                   people tie up their boats and fish for predators just  
9                   like what we're talking about here.

10                  And I've heard it described that we don't  
11                  think there may be a predation impact. On the  
12                  contrary, I believe and I think the predation impact,  
13                  especially on fry enticed into this area due to flow  
14                  and are back and forth in these areas because they are  
15                  rearing in the Delta over some substantial period of  
16                  time, we could see substantial impacts on fry. And in  
17                  wet years back-to-back, say the last two for example, I  
18                  think we could see an actual population level impact  
19                  due to predation alone.

20                  MR. ROBERTS: And do you have any studies and  
21                  modeling recommendations that the State Board should  
22                  consider if it were to permit this project?

23                  MR. NUZUM: Yes, I do. If the project is to  
24                  go forward and the Board permits it in some manner, I  
25                  believe that predator surveys must be required. And

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1006

1 those surveys, in my opinion, should include the  
2 number, the size, and the species of predator before,  
3 during, and after the operation of the project  
4 facilities.

5 And that the resource agency should be  
6 contacted to identify what they believe statistically  
7 significant what the number of stomach analysis should  
8 be. And that those particular analysis should include  
9 the stomach analysis for the predator surveys that are  
10 mentioned.

11 I also believe that mortality estimates must  
12 be prepared. In my opinion in looking at the  
13 documents, there is not an actual mortality estimate  
14 for the Mokelumne River, for the Calaveras River, or  
15 for the Consumnes River. And I think that those are  
16 absolute needs of the project in order to have it move  
17 forward, and also for the San Joaquin River system.

18 I also believe that there should be collection  
19 and tagging of adults as they migrate into the system  
20 prior to reaching the project say in the area of  
21 Collinsville to answer the questions that are  
22 outstanding about migration delays and/or strain of one  
23 particular winter fish to a river that's not its native  
24 home.

25 In addition, I think that all the results of

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1007

1           these particular studies and surveys should be provided  
2           to the resource agencies, to the State Board, and to  
3           CUWA upon collection and without delay.

4                         And I believe that the State Board should  
5           consider whatever additional corrective actions, if  
6           they are warranted, what those might be to adequately  
7           protect the anadromous salmonids using the east side  
8           tribs in the San Joaquin River system.

9                         MR. ROBERTS: Thank you, Mr. Nuzum.

10                        With your indulgence, Mr. Stubchaer, I have  
11           one final question of Mr. Buck.

12                        HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Yes. Go ahead.

13                        MR. ROBERTS: Mr. Buck, do you have any  
14           concluding remarks?

15                        MR. BUCK: Yes. Thank you. Our testimony has  
16           shown that there's great potential for significant  
17           adverse impacts from the Delta Wetlands Project and  
18           injury to current beneficial uses.

19                        We believe that due to the increases in TOC  
20           and salinity on the islands, the timing of discharge  
21           relative to that of the current agricultural  
22           operations, as shown on CUWA Figure 11, that there will  
23           be -- there likely will be significant harmful  
24           increases in TOC and salinity concentrations for  
25           current users.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1008

1                   What we've got here on this graph shows the  
2                   pattern of the agricultural discharge from Webb Track  
3                   versus the reservoir discharge. You've got a shift  
4                   basically of water coming off the islands from the  
5                   winter periods to coming off the islands during the  
6                   summer period.

7                   What we have testified is that we believe this  
8                   water is going to degrade significantly both the high  
9                   salinity coming on the island and will increase the  
10                  TOC. And then it will be discharged at a rapid volume  
11                  during relatively good water quality periods and we  
12                  believe that's going to produce a tremendous impact on  
13                  municipality users. Also, there would be a  
14                  insignificant benefit of the reduction in agricultural  
15                  drainage during this period of discharge by the  
16                  project.

17                  We believe that we've demonstrated that harm  
18                  from the water quality degradation and fisheries impact  
19                  is likely. And, therefore, the Board should deny the  
20                  permit. At a minimum the Board should adopt conditions  
21                  as specified in pages 10 through 13 of Exhibit 2 which  
22                  will ensure that the actual impact of the project  
23                  become known, that only better than average water  
24                  quality be put on the islands, and that the water  
25                  discharged does not create additional cost, or

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1009



1 otherwise adversely impact the ability of agencies  
2 treating Delta water to meet the public health needs.

3 Thank you.

4 MR. ROBERTS: Thank you. Mr. Stubchaer, that  
5 concludes our direct testimony.

6 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Very good. You  
7 ready for cross-examination?

8 MR. ROBERTS: One second. We are ready.

9 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right. I'd  
10 like a show of hands of those who wish to cross-examine  
11 this panel. Again, I'll just go through -- down the  
12 list then.

13 Delta Wetlands, who's going to cross-examine?  
14 Ms. Schneider -- no. No. You're not Ms. Schneider.  
15 You're Ms. Brenner.

16 MS. BRENNER: Mr. Stubchaer, actually the  
17 three of us will actually be cross-examining CUWA.  
18 I'll be the person predominantly cross-examining on  
19 behalf of Delta Wetlands.

20 Mr. Nelson will also be cross-examining  
21 Mr. Nuzum on the fisheries issue. Ms. Schneider will  
22 be cross-examining a couple of the witnesses on some of  
23 the general policies issues that have been raised by  
24 CUWA. I'll be cross-examining predominantly on the  
25 water quality issues.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1010

1 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: This is a little  
2 irregular. Our rules usually require one person  
3 conduct the cross-examination.

4 MS. LEIDIGH, do you have a comment?

5 MS. LEIDIGH: Well, it is unusual, but I would  
6 think if we can move it efficiently and get through it  
7 in a normal amount of time --

8 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: So you're not  
9 going --

10 MS. LEIDIGH: -- probably subject to the  
11 Hearings Officer's discretion.

12 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: So you're not all  
13 going to be questioning on the same issue?

14 MS. BRENNER: No. They'll all be --

15 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Just one at a time  
16 up there at the podium?

17 MS. BRENNER: One at a time all different  
18 issues, all different witnesses. Though  
19 Ms. Schneider and I may cross on Mr. -- Dr. Shum, but  
20 that will be the only witness that both of us would ask  
21 questions of, but they will different subject matters.

22 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right.

23 MS. BRENNER: Before we get to that,  
24 there's -- again, I'm going to raise several objections  
25 to the testimony that's been presented today by

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1011

1 Mr. Roberts and his witnesses, and I can go through  
2 them specifically by the particular exhibits that have  
3 been set forth.

4 And also I would like to indicate,  
5 Mr. Chairman, and like to request that more than 20  
6 minutes be allowed for Delta Wetlands's  
7 cross-examination of CUWA. And I'm going to request a  
8 minimum of a couple of hours. And why I'm going to  
9 request that is that if any of the issues raised by  
10 CUWA are similar issues raised by other witnesses in  
11 this testimony, or in this hearing including State  
12 Water Contractors and Department of Water Resources and  
13 CCWD, we felt it would be easier to focus our questions  
14 on CUWA and spend some time on CUWA and alleviate some  
15 of the time spent on some of the other parties during  
16 cross-examination.

17 In other words, there's similar issues raised  
18 by the other parties that CUWA has raised and some of  
19 the other parties's testimony fairly tracks CUWA's  
20 testimony, we felt it was most efficient to focus our  
21 attention on cross-examining CUWA in the sense -- on  
22 those issues that are the same and the testimony is  
23 predominantly the same. And that way we wouldn't be  
24 spending so much time cross-examining these other  
25 parties.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1012

1                   Also, I'd like some additional time to  
2                   continue cross-examining on Tuesday morning because of  
3                   the numerous new issues that have been raised to --  
4                   during CUWA's presentation. So there's two requests  
5                   there with regard to the time.

6                   On top of that, I would like to strike certain  
7                   exhibits from the CUWA's request on the basis that they  
8                   are completely new. They're not supported by the  
9                   evidence presented in their testimony. And, therefore,  
10                  should not be allowed in. And I'd like to go through  
11                  each exhibit that I'd like to be stricken.

12                  HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right. You  
13                  want to wait until after the cross-examination to do  
14                  that?

15                  MS. BRENNER: No. Actually, I'd like to go  
16                  ahead and move forward and request that particular  
17                  exhibits be stricken before cross-examination. Is that  
18                  all right?

19                  HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Yeah. Proceed.

20                  MS. BRENNER: Okay. Exhibit 6E is labeled  
21                  "The Impact on Timing of Discharge Total Organic  
22                  Carbon." As I indicated --

23                  HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: I will move to --  
24                  I will allow that to be stricken from the record.

25                  MS. BRENNER: Thank you.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1013



1 MR. ROBERTS: Mr. Stubchaer, can I make some  
2 remarks?

3 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: You may make some  
4 comments.

5 MR. NOMESELLINI: I have a point of order of  
6 question --

7 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Just -- just --  
8 "strike" may not be the correct word. But we'll get to  
9 the correct word, but Mr. Roberts is ahead of you.

10 Mr. Roberts.

11 MS. BRENNER: Sorry, Mr. Nomellini.

12 MR. ROBERTS: Mr. Stubchaer, earlier you had  
13 suggested we should make some addition to this to  
14 correct it which I think we need to do. But with that  
15 change this is just a visual representation of a fairly  
16 fundamental limnologic point that Dr. Losee made in his  
17 exhibit at page seven.

18 It's not in here for any quantitative  
19 evidentiary purpose, but it is here for a qualitative  
20 representation of how the timing does affect the growth  
21 and biomass.

22 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: And the  
23 qualitative representation is adverse to Delta Wetlands  
24 when you look after the summer period.

25 MR. ROBERTS: Well, if we make that

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1014

1 correction --

2 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: If you make that  
3 correction we could reconsider. But as it exists here,  
4 it's not admissible.

5 MS. BRENNER: And I would just like to --

6 MR. ROBERTS: Okay.

7 MS. BRENNER: -- restate Dr. Losee's testimony  
8 does not provide the basis for that graph that you're  
9 presenting whether you include the additional  
10 information or not.

11 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Mr. Nomellini?

12 MR. NOMELLINI: Yes. I have concern that if  
13 you strike the exhibits before I get to cross-examine  
14 does that mean I wouldn't be able to cross-examine as  
15 to those stricken exhibits?

16 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: That's a good  
17 question. That's one of the hazards on ruling on them  
18 early, I think, that's why I asked the question.

19 MR. NOMELLINI: You listened to all the  
20 testimony on these exhibits. And I think we ought to  
21 have the right to cross-examine with regards to those.

22 MR. ROBERTS: And, Mr. Stubchaer, I believe we  
23 could put these in as rebuttal exhibits later on.  
24 Perhaps, if there is any question we can just leave  
25 open the question whether they'll be accepted and until

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1015

1           that time just to allow cross-examination.

2                       HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: That was my  
3           initial inclination was to hear the cross-examination  
4           first before we ruled on this. And I acquiesced to the  
5           request from Delta Wetlands, perhaps, erroneously. I  
6           think maybe I should reconsider that.

7                       Ms. Murray?

8                       MS. MURRAY: I have similar concerns as to  
9           Mr. Nomellini. And I think it has been resolved if I  
10          understand your -- your decision.

11                      HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Let me -- let me  
12          just hear how many exhibits you have concerns about.

13                      MS. BRENNER: I have concerns also about  
14          Exhibit 5B which was compared to Figure 2.

15                      HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Don't tell me the  
16          details. Just tell me --

17                      MS. BRENNER: Okay. 5B, 5E, 5G, 7A, 7B, and  
18          11.

19                      HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right. I'm  
20          going to defer ruling on those until after the  
21          cross-examination.

22                      MS. BRENNER: Okay.

23                      HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: And -- no. The  
24          first one, Exhibit 6E is pretty clear to me. If that's  
25          withdrawn and resubmitted later then I might change the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1016

1 ruling, but as submitted I think it's misleading.

2 MS. BRENNER: Okay.

3 MS. MURRAY: May I ask one question?

4 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Ms. Murray.

5 MS. MURRAY: Will we be given a chance to have  
6 that redrawn and resubmitted prior to  
7 cross-examination.

8 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Well, we're not  
9 going to finish the cross-examination today. The next  
10 time we meet is Tuesday, but I don't know the answer to  
11 that question. Excuse me, time out.

12 MR. ROBERTS: We can have 6E on Tuesday.

13 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right.

14 MR. ROBERTS: And we'll show it corrected.

15 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Okay. To answer  
16 Ms. Murray's question, I was going to say on  
17 cross-examination you can get into the basis, the  
18 foundation for the revised exhibit. I tried to do that  
19 partially as we went along. And on some of them I  
20 could see where it's just a rearrangement of the data.

21 MS. BRENNER: Right.

22 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Most of those that  
23 you objected to appear to me to be a rearrangement of  
24 the data. And you can cross on those and so can  
25 others. And then we will rule on their acceptance at

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1017



1 the close of cross-examination.

2 MS. BRENNER: Right. I tried to limit my  
3 objections to those -- those particular exhibits that  
4 weren't just a rearrangement. If you look closely  
5 there are times when there's new information provided  
6 in those exhibits.

7 And without an opportunity to take a look at  
8 those, especially with my expert witnesses to explain  
9 to me what's going on, I haven't had an ample  
10 opportunity to present -- or to provide the time to  
11 cross-examine on that information that's provided.

12 And the underlying problem that I have with  
13 what's CUWA done this afternoon is provided new  
14 information that we haven't had an opportunity to  
15 discuss with our expert witnesses in order to provide a  
16 basis for cross-examination.

17 So here you see Delta Wetlands scrambling  
18 around trying to determine, one, what's going on in  
19 these exhibits? And, two, why they're not in the  
20 same -- we don't have the same view of them as CUWA may  
21 have.

22 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right.

23 MS. BRENNER: So I'm trying to do all these  
24 things at once while CUWA is putting on their testimony  
25 and then I'm not listening to half the testimony. And

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1018

1 I feel it's a very unfair advantage that's been taken.

2 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Is there any part  
3 of CUWA's testimony which you could feel prepared to  
4 cross-examine on without feeling prejudiced, because  
5 after -- in about 50 minutes from now we're going to be  
6 adjourned for several days and that should give you and  
7 your experts plenty of time to review the testimony.

8 So are there any areas that you could  
9 cross-examine on?

10 MS. BRENNER: We feel that there's very  
11 limited areas with regard to Mr. Buck.

12 Joe, you have something?

13 MR. NELSON: We feel --

14 MR. NOME LLINI: If you need a filler,  
15 Mr. Chairman, I could probably file in.

16 MS. BRENNER: Mr. Nomellini is always ready to  
17 help.

18 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: You read my mind.

19 MS. BRENNER: We will be prepared on Tuesday  
20 to cross-examination CUWA in full. We will be prepared  
21 on Tuesday morning. The problem is what's occurred  
22 this afternoon and being able to rearrange everything  
23 and to be able to create the new questions with the new  
24 information, that's where the prejudice lies,  
25 Mr. Stubchaer.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1019

1 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: In my mind as I  
2 tried to state when we began -- when CUWA began its  
3 testimony there's a distinction between new information  
4 and rearrangement of the data in the record.

5 MS. BRENNER: That's right.

6 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: And you're talking  
7 about new information. So I hope that you will clearly  
8 identify what you view as new information on Tuesday.

9 MS. BRENNER: I'll be more than happy to  
10 clearly identify what I consider to be new information.

11 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right. Let's  
12 see any volunteers to pinch hit --

13 MR. ROBERTS: Mr. Stubchaer?

14 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Excuse me. Go  
15 ahead.

16 MR. ROBERTS: Seems Mr. Nuzum has -- we didn't  
17 submit anything new. So it seems to me we can  
18 cross-examine him.

19 MS. BRENNER: We'd like to do our  
20 cross-examination all at once, Mr. Stubchaer.

21 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: And I think he's  
22 going to have to come back anyway. So if that was your  
23 motive --

24 MR. ROBERTS: All our witnesses will be here  
25 Tuesday.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1020

1 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right. Who  
2 volunteers to -- besides Mr. Nomellini? All right.

3 ---oOo---

4 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF CALIFORNIA URBAN WATER AGENCIES

5 BY CENTRAL DELTA WATER AGENCY

6 BY DANTE NOME LLINI

7 MR. NOME LLINI: For the record I'm Dante John  
8 Nomellini. My particular interest here is the  
9 testimony of my friends from Met.

10 The first question I have is pertaining to  
11 Exhibit 6B, which was the derived from Exhibit 6. I  
12 don't know who put it -- maybe we can put it up on the  
13 screen. All right.

14 And I don't know which of you experts is the  
15 one best able to answer, but what caught my eye was the  
16 term "peat soil release mechanisms." And given the  
17 earlier testimony that these Delta Wetlands islands may  
18 not contain peat soil, or may not be entirely peat, are  
19 these factors -- are any of these factors totally  
20 dependent upon on whether the soil is peat or not?

21 DR. LOSEE: My name is Rich Losee. I can  
22 answer that question.

23 No, the mechanisms are not dependent on  
24 whether it's peat soils or not. Peat soils imply high  
25 organic content and it's the magnitude and it's

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1021



1 important in that terminology.

2 MR. NOMELLINI: Okay. Which of the factors  
3 are most affected by whether or not the soil is peat  
4 versus mineral soil, if any?

5 DR. LOSEE: I'm not sure that there would be  
6 much real difference whether the soils are peat or  
7 mineral soils. The order of magnitude -- poor choice  
8 of term. The amount of the organic matter in matter in  
9 a peat soil is substantially more than would be in a  
10 mineral soil. And that's really the point.

11 We could make the argument that a piece of  
12 gradience would be much greater for a peat soil than a  
13 mineral soil because the total quantity of the organic  
14 matter that would be in peat soil is so much greater  
15 than would be in a mineral soil.

16 MR. NOMELLINI: So the organic content of the  
17 soil would not affect any of these factors, is that  
18 what you're saying?

19 DR. LOSEE: No. The processes, not directly.  
20 These processes shouldn't be directly affected by the  
21 organic content of the soil.

22 MR. NOMELLINI: Okay. So there's another set  
23 of factors that's important on -- in terms of TOC that  
24 is not included on this exhibit. Is that what you're  
25 testimony is?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1022

1 DR. LOSEE: Well --

2 MR. NOMELLINI: If somebody else can give me  
3 the answer.

4 DR. SHUM: I can add to that. K.T. Shum.

5 Many of these processes, for example, aquatic  
6 advection those are directly dependent on a number of  
7 factors, or characteristics of the soil type assembled  
8 and the ability and verbosity and so on.

9 And given the certain organic carbon content  
10 of the soil the salinity verbosity would vary. And all  
11 of these numbers would vary with the organic carbon  
12 content. Also so it's to those conditions that these  
13 processes would vary according to the soil type, but  
14 generically they are present in just about all the  
15 different sediment types except for maybe clay or say  
16 concrete.

17 MR. KRASNER: And I'm Stuart Krasner. I'd  
18 like to add something additional.

19 You're asking if any of these mechanisms might  
20 be different if it was peat or mineralized soil?

21 MR. NOMELLINI: Yeah. The addition of the  
22 word "peat" could be from a public relations standpoint  
23 rather than a scientifically one apparently -- but  
24 there's a difference in the organic content that is  
25 relevant here I presume.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1023

1                   MR. KRASNER: Let me maybe answer this way: I  
2                   have some information from an article that was  
3                   published in "Environmental Science and Technology."  
4                   This is not in my exhibit, so if you want to stop me  
5                   now this is in answer to this question --

6                   MR. NOMELLINI: No, let me stay -- let me stay  
7                   within the scope of the direct.

8                   MR. KRASNER: Okay. But what I was briefly  
9                   going to say is that the mechanisms that we show here  
10                  in terms of the vegetation does not require that the  
11                  soil be peat. So you're not just only looking at the  
12                  release from the soil. You can have vegetation  
13                  contributing, too.

14                  MR. NOMELLINI: All right. So the bottom line  
15                  would be is -- is there difference in your testimony if  
16                  you knew that Bacon Island and Webb Track might be just  
17                  50 percent peat soil and 50 percent mineral soil rather  
18                  than all peat?

19                  DR. LOSEE: Rich Losee. That -- that would  
20                  impact a quantitative assessment of -- of the release.  
21                  The mechanisms and the importance of the mechanisms are  
22                  the same, but in the full quantitative analysis, that  
23                  would have an effect and that would have to be known.

24                  MR. NOMELLINI: And you have done that. And  
25                  you're simply saying it's not adequately done in the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1024

1 documents presented by Delta Wetlands?

2 DR. LOSEE: That would be correct.

3 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Mr. Nomellini,  
4 just for your information, cross-examination can go  
5 outside the scope of direct.

6 MS. LEIDIGH: Yes.

7 MR. KRASNER: Can I give my answer then?

8 MR. NOMELLINI: Okay. All right. Let's go --  
9 no.

10 With regard to the Exhibit 5B, this chart that  
11 shows Sacramento River and H.O. Banks --

12 MR. KRASNER: Yes.

13 MR. NOMELLINI: -- what's the relevance of  
14 that to this proceeding, unless any of you people have  
15 an intake on the Sacramento River?

16 MR. KRASNER: It was just to illustrate the  
17 "Day in the Life of TOC," that it starts off at the  
18 Sacramento River with low levels. And that as the  
19 organic carbon level increases through going through  
20 the wetlands that results -- the question that I was  
21 responding to: What was the significance of organic  
22 carbon to water utilities? And it was just showing  
23 that we do have the known source of organic carbon in  
24 the Delta that increases our ability to form  
25 trihalomethane.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1025



1                   MR. NOMELLINI:  What difference does that make  
2                   to the utilities if you do not have intake?  What  
3                   difference would it make that this project is in the  
4                   Delta the intake for all you people starts in the Delta  
5                   Slough on the south side?

6                   So you would agree that that's -- that's of  
7                   questionable relevance?

8                   MR. KRASNER:  I'm not saying that I would  
9                   agree with that.

10                  MR. NOMELLINI:  All right.

11                  HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER:  Mr. Nomellini, I  
12                  have a question.

13                  Who are members of CUWA?  Are there any  
14                  members north of the Delta?

15                  MR. KRASNER:  Yes.

16                  MR. CANADAY:  Sacramento.

17                  MR. BUCK:  Sacramento, East Bay MUD, and San  
18                  Francisco.

19                  MR. NOMELLINI:  Next relevant question is:  
20                  How are they affected by the Delta Wetlands Project?

21                  HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER:  You said if any  
22                  don't have an inlet in the Sacramento, where does  
23                  Sacramento have its inlet?

24                  MR. NOMELLINI:  I think it's on the American  
25                  River.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1026

1 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Only --

2 MR. NOMELLINI: Anyway, with regard to the Met  
3 people I understand where the seasonal seasonality of  
4 the discharge of the Delta Wetlands Project would  
5 adversely impact Contra Costa Water District, but  
6 how -- how is that important to Met when your water  
7 goes through the aqueduct, goes in the reservoir  
8 system? I think most of it goes into San Luis and then  
9 you draw out of San Luis at various times for your  
10 water source.

11 So how does the seasonality of that affect  
12 Met?

13 MR. KRASNER: First of all, I'm not sure how  
14 long the water is stored in San Luis. Maybe someone  
15 else can answer.

16 MR. BUCK: I can do it.

17 MR. KRASNER: Yeah.

18 MR. BUCK: Unfortunately Dr. Wolfe who would  
19 have been able to answer this in detail had to leave  
20 us, but the water can move down in a pretty short  
21 period of time, less than two months in some instances.  
22 It will reside in San Luis, but it depends on the time  
23 of year and the volume of water.

24 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: What about  
25 Castaic, and Pyramid, and Perris?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1027

1                   MR. BUCK:  It moves into the water and then it  
2 mixes, yes.

3                   MR. KRASNER:  And I should -- let me just make  
4 a comment.  That when I was preparing these  
5 information, I was not strictly only thinking of  
6 Metropolitan.  I was thinking of all people who use  
7 Delta water.

8                   So as an example we have people in Southern  
9 California that -- don't shake your head, Antelope  
10 Valley, East Kern Water Agency, which is commonly known  
11 as AVEK, they take water right off the aqueduct.

12                   They do not take water that's been stored.  
13 They're upstream of the reservoir.  So, again, I was  
14 trying to put together what was the significance to the  
15 water utilities not to the Metropolitan District, but  
16 all people who use Delta water.

17                   MR. BUCK:  To add to that, we have other  
18 members, Alameda and Santa Clara, that are much more  
19 connected to the Delta that don't have quite the  
20 benefits of --

21                   MR. NOMELLINI:  Would you agree that Met is  
22 not adversely impacted by the seasonality of this  
23 discharge?

24                   MR. KRASNER:  No, I wouldn't because in terms  
25 of Silverwood the detention time is nowhere near the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1028

1           Castaic/Pyramid system. And, in fact, we have seen  
2           significant increases in both TOC and bromide coming  
3           out of Lake Silverwood.

4                       We're done experiments in water taken out of  
5           Lake Silverwood where we have seen in the period of a  
6           month, I think, something of the order of a milligram  
7           per liter increase in total organic carbon. And that  
8           we've also seen significant increases in bromide. So  
9           it is not dampening the impacts coming out of the  
10          Delta.

11                      MR. NOMELLINI: Have you analyzed the impacts  
12          between the Harvey O. Banks pumping plant and the  
13          particular treatment plant that you're concerned about?

14                      MR. KRASNER: You're talking about like, for  
15          example, the plant taking water from Lake Silverwood?

16                      MR. NOMELLINI: Well, no. It seems to me like  
17          you have a number of other reservoirs in the process  
18          plus you have an aqueduct, that if we apply all the  
19          factors that you have in 6B it would seem like the  
20          diffusion, the advection, the direct wave action, and  
21          poor water circulation, and the sediments in the  
22          aqueduct and the bioturbation, I'm sure there's animal  
23          life in the bottom of that channel, we would have a  
24          number of sources that are similar in some respects to  
25          a reservoir in the Delta in the terms of adding to the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1029



1 loading of TOC.

2 MR. KRASNER: I totally -- Rich Losee can help  
3 me with this, but the analysis I've done I've actually  
4 taken results from H.O. Banks and done a model based  
5 upon water going in and being in there for a certain  
6 amount of storage time.

7 And I have seen no impact by the storage other  
8 than the fact that you're getting water coming in and  
9 mixing with water that's been there and just the impact  
10 of residence time.

11 The reason is that although we have alga  
12 activity in these reservoirs, we're talking about much,  
13 much larger bodies of water. And so in Lake Silverwood  
14 the amount of biomass to the volume of Lake Silverwood  
15 is a much different ratio than you would have in  
16 reservoir islands.

17 DR. LOSEE: A few comments, the aqueduct  
18 system is a flowing system. So we wouldn't expect to  
19 see an accumulation of organic matter in the aqueducts  
20 themselves.

21 I guess a point of clarification on the  
22 plumbing of the State system is there's an east branch  
23 and west branch. The east branch where Silverwood is  
24 located, the -- Silverwood is the last storage facility  
25 before the water is used by the Southern California

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1030

1 Water Agencies and as Stuart pointed out has kind of a  
2 very short turnover time in that reservoir. The water  
3 moves very quickly. So these processes wouldn't  
4 have -- don't have that time to act.

5 MR. NOMELLINI: Are you saying there's no  
6 added effect of this system of TOC?

7 DR. LOSEE: I don't think we've analyzed that  
8 and so we can't answer the question.

9 MR. NOMELLINI: So you haven't measured other  
10 points in the system to this date?

11 MR. KRASNER: Yes, we have taken measurements  
12 along the aqueduct. We've measured the water in and  
13 out of these reservoirs. And, again, the analysis I've  
14 done in the past have shown no discernible additional  
15 source of organic carbon.

16 MR. NOMELLINI: And is that in your testimony?

17 MR. KRASNER: No.

18 MR. NOMELLINI: Is it available?

19 MR. KRASNER: Is it available? The data is  
20 available.

21 MR. NOMELLINI: Could you provide that?

22 MR. KRASNER: Yes. In fact, I -- I actually  
23 have it on my computer.

24 MR. NOMELLINI: As long as you provide it to  
25 me and maybe the others would like to see it.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1031

1                   With regard to the tractors scooping up this  
2 algae at the one location, it's strange to me that it  
3 wouldn't have to scoop that algae up, you know, over  
4 here near San Luis, or in the aqueduct, or some other  
5 places where there's screens.

6                   Is that -- are you saying that that is not  
7 caused by some terminal reservoir, or terminal  
8 condition?

9                   DR. LOSEE: In fact, vegetation is a major  
10 problem in the system. At Banks pumping plant the fish  
11 screens are -- are frequently clogged by the  
12 vegetation. In that case, as I understand it, the  
13 clogging is done more by higher aquatic plants rather  
14 than this filamentous algae, but the plant material  
15 does -- does clog that screen.

16                   I have an example in my testimony that  
17 demonstrates the enormity of the problem. And if I  
18 remember correctly, and it's in the testimony if I  
19 don't get this exactly right, but that during the  
20 three-month height of the growing season DWR is  
21 removing I believe it's a 32-yard container of plant  
22 material that they've harvested off of the fish screens  
23 at Banks per day.

24                   MR. NOMELLINI: Is water hyacinth, a floating  
25 plant, you know, the same kind of problem for TOC as --

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1032

1 MR. KRASNER: Right --

2 MR. NOMELLINI: -- alga blooms algae?

3 MR. KRASNER: Yes. Post-synthetic production  
4 of organic hyacinth is also potentially an extremely  
5 large producer of organic carbon in the Delta. And  
6 there's an example for Tracy, the Federal pumping plant  
7 where they are removing enormous quantities of water  
8 hyacinth per day. And I'm trying to remember the  
9 numbers there. They're truly enormous. I believe it's  
10 300 dump trucks per day during the height of the season  
11 when there's water hyacinth.

12 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. If we harvest the  
13 hyacinth, put it in a truck and haul it away is that a  
14 removal of TOC from these calculations?

15 MR. KRASNER: I don't -- whose calculations?

16 MR. NOMELLINI: The ones that are here that  
17 we're dealing with on Delta Wetlands.

18 MR. KRASNER: Well, it's my opinion that Delta  
19 Wetlands didn't account for that organic carbon  
20 production in their calculations. So we can't  
21 subtract --

22 MR. NOMELLINI: So there's no mass balance in  
23 these documents with regard to total organic carbon?

24 MR. KRASNER: If they had accounted for that  
25 source, if you harvested and removed it then you could

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1033



1 subtract it from the calculations, but that wasn't  
2 calculated for.

3 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. I'm not going to  
4 spend too much more time on this, but we have TOC,  
5 total organic carbon, that's available in the system.

6 It's in the water. We grow hyacinth plants on  
7 it. Between the discharge point of Delta Wetlands  
8 reservoir and the Harvey O. Banks intake, that plant  
9 doesn't consume total organic carbon out of the water?

10 MR. KRASNER: I'm sorry --

11 MR. NOMELLINI: Is that what you're telling  
12 me?

13 MR. KRASNER: Are you saying that the water  
14 hyacinth would consume organic carbon?

15 MR. NOMELLINI: Yes, that's my question. Does  
16 the water hyacinth --

17 MR. KRASNER: Oh, I'm sorry. I misunderstood  
18 you.

19 MR. NOMELLINI: Okay. Does it use up organic  
20 carbon?

21 MR. KRASNER: If the water hyacinth is  
22 producing organic carbon, it's a photosynthesizing  
23 plant. So it's taking carbon dioxide from the air and  
24 turning it into organic carbon.

25 MR. NOMELLINI: It doesn't take any carbon

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1034

1 from the water?

2 MR. KRASNER: The plant itself does not take a  
3 significant amount from the water, no.

4 MR. NOMELLINI: All right. With regard to the  
5 comparison of agricultural operations in the Delta,  
6 that proposed Delta Wetlands reservoir operation and  
7 the proposed Delta Wetlands habitat operation, I gather  
8 the testimony is clear from all the witnesses that the  
9 reservoir operation contributes an additional amount of  
10 total organic carbon versus the ag operation.

11 Is that correct?

12 DR. LOSEE: I would say from our assessment  
13 that, yes, it is likely that there will be more organic  
14 carbon entered into the system, the operation of the  
15 reservoirs versus the ag system.

16 MR. NOMELLINI: Now, with regard to the  
17 habitat island operation which includes shallow wetland  
18 habitat, how does that compare to the agricultural  
19 operation?

20 Must be -- must be a good question.

21 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Do you want to  
22 add, "if you know"?

23 DR. LOSEE: Actually, that last part would  
24 have been a good part to the question. No. We haven't  
25 assessed that.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1035

1                   MR. NOMESELLINI: Okay. Now, one last question.  
2                   In the water treatment process does filtration have any  
3                   part? I see this -- we talked about adding coagulants  
4                   to the water, but does filtration remove total organic  
5                   carbon?

6                   MR. KRASNER: When a -- this is Stuart  
7                   Krasner. When we've done experiments, and we've  
8                   published this in the scientific literature, you remove  
9                   most -- virtually all of the organic carbon during the  
10                  coagulation sedimentation process.

11                  Generally, you remove a small bit more through  
12                  filtration if we're talking about conventional  
13                  filtration media such as anthracite coal over sand.

14                  And, generally, in most instances the  
15                  additional total organic carbon removal through those  
16                  filters is just removing any floc that was formed from  
17                  the coagulants reacting with the carbon that didn't  
18                  adequately dissipate.

19                  MR. NOMESELLINI: So the proper way to remove it  
20                  is through this coagulation?

21                  MR. KRASNER: Correct.

22                  MR. NOMESELLINI: Okay. That's all I have.

23                  HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Okay. Thank you  
24                  for volunteering.

25                  Anyone else want to cross-examine this

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1036

1 afternoon in the time remaining?

2 UNIDENTIFIED LADY: Mr. Stubchaer, I don't  
3 really want to put out at this time, but I would like  
4 to note that State Water Contractor League Counsel is  
5 suddenly ill. So I would like to be able to have the  
6 opportunity to cross on Tuesday if necessary.

7 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: All right. Hope  
8 it's not serious. Yes, Ms. Crothers.

9 MS. CROTHERS: I have a few questions I could  
10 ask.

11 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Okay. Good.

12 ----oOo----

13 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF CENTRAL DELTA WATER AGENCY

14 BY CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF WATER RESOURCES

15 BY CATHY CROTHERS

16 MS. CROTHERS: My name is Cathy Crothers with  
17 the Department of Water Resources. This is a question  
18 for Mr. Krasner.

19 Yesterday Dr. Kavanaugh he talked about a  
20 significance criteria of 0.8 milligrams per liter.  
21 This was based on a 20 percent of the average  
22 concentration of four milligrams per liter measured at  
23 Banks in the water.

24 Do you believe this significant criteria is  
25 adequate to protect the public health?

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1037



1                   MR. KRASNER: No. As I had indicated in my  
2                   testimony there is a difference in, first of all, the  
3                   treatment requirements whether you're above or below  
4                   four milligrams per liter. So the first problem is  
5                   that you are going to be in a situation where the  
6                   project can result in you having a higher removal  
7                   requirements.

8                   But from a public health perspective, I think  
9                   the more crucial point, which I was trying to make in  
10                  Figure 5H, was that because these -- these larger  
11                  amounts of organic carbon are going to come at times in  
12                  which -- well, I'd actually like to take a moment to  
13                  elaborate, because during direct I was trying to keep  
14                  to a strict time schedule.

15                  MS. CROTHERS: Well, we do want to leave by  
16                  5:00.

17                  HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: We will.

18                  MR. KRASNER: But I'd like to just point out  
19                  that the organic carbon releases for utilities who are  
20                  getting the water in the summer and fall, there are  
21                  several issues that one has to look at from a treatment  
22                  perspective.

23                  As I mentioned, this is at a time that  
24                  eight-tenths milligram when, one, the kinetics of the  
25                  by-product formation are higher, because of the warmer

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1038

1 temperature, but there's also other issues. It will  
2 increase either your ozone demand, if you're using  
3 ozone, or your chlorine demands if you're using  
4 chlorine.

5 So that also will result in more by-product  
6 formation. So you actually have the effect twice.  
7 One, in that you're in the warmer temperature getting  
8 more by-product formation. And, two, because it's  
9 increasing your demand you're putting in more  
10 disinfectant. So all of these things.

11 In fact, in my testimony I provide an equation  
12 you for how I predicted the trihalomethane formation.  
13 And there are many parameters that go into this. The  
14 chlorine demand -- in fact, in my testimony I do show  
15 the difference in chlorine demand as it's related to  
16 temperature.

17 So all of these parameters add up to increases  
18 in by-product formation. So that release comes at a  
19 very unfortunate time in terms of it comes at a time in  
20 which all these parameters, you might say sort of  
21 conspire to increase by-product formation by increasing  
22 the kinetics of formation, increasing the demands for  
23 the disinfectant which also results in more by-product  
24 formation. So it isn't a simple averaging out over  
25 time.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1039

1                   Another parameter that I did not cover in my  
2                   direct, but I do cover in my written testimony as part  
3                   of the information collection rule, which is another  
4                   regulation that the EPA came out with, utilities  
5                   started last year monitoring their total organic carbon  
6                   levels.

7                   If their total organic carbon levels during  
8                   this one year of monitoring is greater than four  
9                   milligrams per liter, these utilities will be required  
10                  to do a bench, or pilot scale study of granular  
11                  activated carbon, or membrane treatment which are  
12                  technologies that are more effective at removing  
13                  photo-organic carbon than enhanced coagulation, but  
14                  that is considerably more expensive.

15                  One of the reasons for this requirement is --  
16                  I didn't have time to really go into detail, but when I  
17                  showed you CUWA Exhibit 5C which summarized the  
18                  regulation I only, because of time, showed you the  
19                  Stage 1 requirement. But in Stage 2 the EPA has been  
20                  looking at a potential goal of getting total organic  
21                  carbon levels in finished water down to two milligrams  
22                  per liter.

23                  And so they are actually thinking in terms of  
24                  the long-term solutions. And that is why CUWA has been  
25                  very concerned about organic carbon levels not just

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1040

1           because of the short-term Stage 1 regulation, but  
2           because the long-term Stage 2 regulation that this  
3           expedited rule will just require utilities to enhance  
4           their existing treatment to remove organic carbon.

5                        But in terms of the long-term efforts, EPA and  
6           all the stakeholders in the process have agreed that  
7           there needs to be long-term solutions to reducing the  
8           organic carbon levels before it gets chlorinated at the  
9           plant. So it is -- this .8 will significantly raise  
10          organic carbon levels such that when the water is  
11          either chlorinated, or ozonated that will result.

12                       I also present this data in CUWA Exhibit 5,  
13          data that we did experiments where we ozonated water  
14          where the original organic carbon level is 2.9. We  
15          added eight-tenths of a milligram per liter of organic  
16          carbon, maybe serendipity we did that, and we got 3.7.

17                       When we ozonated the water the bromate  
18          level -- when it was 2.9 milligrams of organic carbon  
19          the bromate level was 12 micrograms per liter. This  
20          eight-tenths of a milligram resulted in the bromate  
21          going up to 19 micrograms per liter. So this  
22          eight-tenths milligram of total organic carbon resulted  
23          in the bromate going up by approximately a little over  
24          50 percent.

25                       So this, again, keeps going to the point I

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1041



1           make that the higher organic carbon levels increase  
2           your disinfectant demand whether it's chlorine or ozone  
3           as they will result actually in a disproportionately  
4           higher percentage of additional by-products which is  
5           of health and regulatory concern.

6                        MS. CROTHERS: Thank you. Well, do -- do you  
7           believe in that that Delta Wetlands proposed mitigation  
8           in this case it's monitoring and then reducing  
9           discharges from the reservoirs would be adequate to  
10          avoid impact to -- well, the impact being increased TOC  
11          levels in the Delta?

12                      MR. KRASNER: Well, when I -- first in terms  
13          of the mitigation, their mitigation has been based on  
14          an analysis that only .8 milligrams per liter of  
15          organic carbon was significant.

16                      And our data suggests that lower increases in  
17          organic carbon would be significant. So I can't answer  
18          whether their mitigation would be adequate if we had a  
19          lower significance factor.

20                      MS. CROTHERS: I guess it's whether the -- the  
21          reduction of the discharges could solve the problems.

22                      MR. KRASNER: Reducing the volume of  
23          discharge?

24                      MS. CROTHERS: That's what I understand the  
25          results of the monitoring and finding the criteria to

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1042

1 be above their criteria than their response would be to  
2 not discharge, or reduce, just slow down the  
3 discharges.

4 MR. KRASNER: Right. Slowing down the  
5 discharges would reduce the organic carbon loading.  
6 The only concern would be what would be the basis for  
7 lower that discharge?

8 And if the basis was a significance factor of  
9 .8 you could still have significant discharges that  
10 would cause public health problems.

11 MS. CROTHERS: Thank you. This question is  
12 mostly I think for Mr. Losee. When Dr. Kavanaugh was  
13 talking yesterday about the Clear Lake sample where  
14 there were algae blooms, mostly I guess he believed it  
15 was because of the nutrients from Clear Lake. I think  
16 it was phosphates and that's not a good representation  
17 of what could be occurring here in the Delta.

18 Mr. Losee, would you expect that there could  
19 be the same problems such as were seen at Clear Lake  
20 since the water used for flooding the reservoir islands  
21 would carry with it nutrients from the Delta and algae?

22 DR. LOSEE: I think the answer is, yes. There  
23 are likely to be large -- large growths of algae in  
24 these reservoirs.

25 The nutrient levels in the Delta are very high

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1043

1 and there's every reason to expect that with those high  
2 nutrient levels and the sunlight that there will be  
3 large amounts of algae growth. It is very difficult to  
4 stop algae from growing given that you have light and  
5 nutrient.

6 MS. CROTHERS: Thank you. Yesterday,  
7 Mr. Krasner, Dr. Brown was testifying about the  
8 interagency group that reviewed the results of the  
9 Wetlands experiments that Delta Wetlands conducted.  
10 And Dr. Brown stated that an interagency group was --  
11 was created to review that Wetlands experiment.

12 Were you a member of interagency team?

13 MR. KRASNER: Yes, I was.

14 MS. CROTHERS: Did you approve of the results  
15 of the experiment?

16 MR. KRASNER: No. We had many discussions  
17 with Dr. Brown. In fact, I even brought my notes from  
18 the meetings and some memorandum that I sent Dr. Brown.  
19 And we had pointed out at the time a number of problems  
20 with either the experimental plan, or the analytical  
21 methods used, or the quality control, or how the data  
22 was interpreted. And we did offer a number of  
23 suggestions and alternative interpretations.

24 I should point out that that group was  
25 formed -- or at least I joined that group after the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1044

1 demonstration Wetlands Project had been done. So the  
2 only thing I could do was give them some retrospective  
3 values on how to evaluate that data. And to my  
4 knowledge that was not done.

5 But I was involved with both the soil  
6 experiments and the vegetation. And we did point out  
7 many problem areas. And, unfortunately, I have not  
8 seen any evidence that all that information was heeded.

9 MS. CROTHERS: Were the results peer reviewed?

10 MR. KRASNER: Actually, it's interesting. The  
11 only place where any of these results were peer  
12 reviewed were some of the -- in the vegetation biomass  
13 experiment and in the soil case experiment we had  
14 volunteered at Metropolitan to run some split samples  
15 in parallel with Dr. Brown.

16 And we did use appropriate methods with  
17 appropriate quality assurance. And we did publish some  
18 of those results in the "Journal of the American Water  
19 Works Association" in -- it was published in June of '94.  
20 And that is -- and it's a peer-review journal. So  
21 those results that we did run on the parallel samples  
22 were published in the peer-review literature.

23 MS. CROTHERS: Thank you. Mr. Losee, can you  
24 explain to me what are nitrifying, or nitrogen fixing  
25 organisms and how such organisms can contribute to the

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1045



1 TOC in the shallow and deep wetlands even when  
2 nutrients are not -- nutrients are low in the waters?

3 DR. LOSEE: Well, I presume that when you say  
4 nutrients are low, you are referring specifically to  
5 nitrogen.

6 In -- where plants are concerned, growth of  
7 plants in aquatic systems there are probably two macro  
8 nutrients which can be living and phosphorous and  
9 supply nitrogen, and blue green algae.

10 A group of algae some of these algae have  
11 evolved an mechanism where they can fix nitrogen from  
12 the atmosphere to form combined nitrogen which they can  
13 use to supplement the nitrogen value of in the  
14 environment.

15 So where if you have very high levels of  
16 phosphorous you may start to deplete the amount of  
17 nitrogen, combined nitrogen, that's ammonia and nitrate  
18 in the system. These blue green algae are able to be  
19 successful -- be successful meaning that they are able  
20 to grow, because they're able to provide their own  
21 nitrogen by fixing it -- or taking it out of the  
22 atmosphere and creating the combined nitrogen form.

23 MS. CROTHERS: This is for Dr. Shum. Do you  
24 think that in terms of the reservoir operations if the  
25 Delta Wetlands had to discharge their -- their -- their

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1046

1 water at the maximum discharge rate which may be  
2 4,000 csf say in an emergency such as they had to fix  
3 the PG&E gasoline, or they had to stop the seepage in  
4 adjacent islands, would that cause a water quality  
5 impact of TOC in the -- in the -- in the -- in the  
6 adjacent channels if the discharge were to exceed the  
7 ambient concentrations?

8 DR. SHUM: That depends on a large number of  
9 different factors. You'd have to go back to among them  
10 what are the project problems, a pump? And at what  
11 rate? And what's the inflows from the Sacramento and  
12 San Joaquin River?

13 All factors being equal, I do believe that  
14 there will be an increase if we increase the discharge  
15 rate.

16 MS. CROTHERS: Do you know what the channel  
17 flows in the -- along the Old River are and near Bacon  
18 Island during the summer?

19 DR. SHUM: The tidal oscillation, the tidal  
20 flow has a magnitude of I believe around 10 to  
21 15,000 csf according to which part of the tide cycle it  
22 is.

23 MS. CROTHERS: Okay. Well, if -- so if Delta  
24 Wetlands were to discharge up to 3,000 or 4,000 csf, do  
25 you think there's sufficient dilution in that channel

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1047

1           so that you do not notice any significant increase in  
2           the TOC?

3                     DR. SHUM:  I did not say.

4                     MS. CROTHERS:  I know.  I was just wondering  
5           how that was -- if there is an ability for the channel  
6           to --

7                     DR. SHUM:  If you just look at the -- yes,  
8           there are two considerations.  One is the amount, or  
9           the measure of the tidal flow.  The other one is the  
10          net flow.

11                    The first one, the tidal flow, the amplitude,  
12          it's the shock, the duration of the discharge.  You can  
13          imagine that all the discharge would go into the --  
14          just into a different body of water as the tidal flow  
15          goes across the point of discharge.

16                    And if it's a prolonged discharge the inflow  
17          in the channel would be a major criteria.  Also,  
18          because the tidal flow would bring it back and forth.  
19          If there's no inflow you can imagine the discharge  
20          would be to the same body of water over a prolonged  
21          period of time.  So the dilution would depend on the  
22          number of factors.

23                    MS. CROTHERS:  Such as the tidal sequence?

24                    DR. SHUM:  Duration, tidal flow, inflow in the  
25          river and all these are functions of the Delta flows.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1048

1 MS. CROTHERS: Okay. Thank you. That's all  
2 the questions I have.

3 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Thank you.

4 ---oOo---

5 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF CALIFORNIA URBAN WATER AGENCIES

6 BY BOARD MEMBERS

7 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Mr. Del Piero had  
8 a question that he left with me and I'll ask within the  
9 minutes remaining.

10 Mr. Krasner, did you say that the temperature  
11 effect of the Delta Wetlands discharges would be  
12 significant in the Metropolitan service area?

13 MR. KRASNER: No. What I said was that for  
14 people who would be receiving water in the summer, or  
15 fall during the reservoir releases and had the extra  
16 organic carbon loading from the releases, if the water  
17 temperature was warmer at that time that would result  
18 in higher by-product formation. And so --

19 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: So you did not  
20 attribute the temperature increase to Delta Wetlands?

21 MR. KRASNER: No. No. No. I'm sorry.

22 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: That's all right.

23 MR. KRASNER: The timing of the releasing is  
24 when the water is naturally warmer.

25 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Okay. I had a

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1049



1 question of my own. I think I may have gotten a  
2 partial answer just listening to the testimony.  
3 "Bioturbation" that's a new word for me.

4 I heard every way to benthic organisms I  
5 believe, and is that where the little critters in the  
6 mud are stirring things up and they're causing carbon  
7 to be released, or is it something else?

8 DR. LOSEE: That's correct. The organisms in  
9 the bottom can do that directly, directly move soil  
10 particles from the soil, sediment particles from the  
11 sediment into the water column, or they can -- some of  
12 these organisms pump -- pump -- actually, move water.  
13 And that would also be a component of this.

14 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Okay. Mr. Brown,  
15 do you have any questions before we recess?

16 MEMBER BROWN: No, sir.

17 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Are there any  
18 questions on procedure before we recess?

19 Yes, Mr. Maddow.

20 MR. MADDOW: On Tuesday we'd lead off with  
21 Delta Wetlands's cross-examination of these witnesses;  
22 is that correct?

23 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: That's the plan.

24 MR. MADDOW: Okay. Just trying to think when  
25 other direct cases will be coming up.

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1050

1 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Well, the order  
2 you have already.

3 MR. MADDOW: Yes.

4 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: And we'll follow  
5 that. And I can't predict how long cross-examination  
6 will take.

7 MR. MADDOW: Thank you. I appreciate that.

8 HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER: Staff have any  
9 announcements or questions? Mr. Sutton.

10 MR. SUTTON: Just a quick question. CUWA  
11 Exhibit 5 has two figures unlabeled inserted between  
12 Figures 3 and 4. Are those suppose to be part of your  
13 exhibit?

14 MR. KRASNER: Between?

15 MR. SUTTON: Between Figures 3 and 4.

16 MR. KRASNER: Yes. Let me briefly explain.  
17 Those are also in CUWA Exhibit Number 10 and were part  
18 of our comments on the Draft Environmental Impact  
19 Report.

20 And when I refer to these in the text rather  
21 than referring to them as one of the new exhibit that  
22 was created for exhibit -- CUWA Exhibit 5, I just refer  
23 to them as these original figures that had been part of  
24 our comments on the Draft Environmental Impact Report.

25 MR. SUTTON: So you don't need them labeled in

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1051

1           this text then?

2                       MR. KRASNER:  Well --

3                       MR. SUTTON:  They're already referred to in  
4           the other exhibit in the text.

5                       MR. KRASNER:  Yes.  And I refer to the first  
6           one --

7                       MR. SUTTON:  Okay.

8                       MR. KRASNER:  -- as DWR Figure 16, because it  
9           was not a CUWA figure.  It was a figure derived from  
10          the Department of Water Resources.  That's an example  
11          of how that one was so labeled.

12                      MR. SUTTON:  They're both identified in  
13          Exhibit 10?

14                      MR. KRASNER:  Right.

15                      MR. SUTTON:  Okay.  Thank you.

16                      HEARING OFFICER STUBCHAER:  Anything else?  
17          All right.  We're in recess until 9:00 a.m. Tuesday  
18          July 22nd.  Off the record.

19                      (The proceedings concluded at 4:58 p.m.)

20   ---oOo---

21

22

23

24

25

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1052

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

REPORTER'S CERTIFICATE

---

STATE OF CALIFORNIA     )  
                                  )    ss.  
COUNTY OF SACRAMENTO    )

I, MARY R. GALLAGHER, certify that I was the Court Reporter for the proceedings named herein, and that as such reporter I reported in verbatim shorthand writing those proceedings; that I thereafter caused my shorthand writing to be reduced to typewriting, and the pages numbered 774 through 1052 herein constitute a complete, true and correct record of the proceedings:

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have subscribed this certificate at Sacramento, California, on this 27th day of July, 1997.

---

MARY R. GALLAGHER, CSR #10749

CAPITOL REPORTERS (916) 923-5447

1053



